Hhh. 536

THE RUDIMENTS OF THE LATINE TONGUE

By a Method of

Vocabulary & Grammar,

The Former

Compriſing the **PRIMITIVES**, Whether Noun or Verb ranked in their ſeveral Claſſes.

The Later

Teaching the Forms of **DECLENSION & CONJUGATION** with all poſſible plainneſs.

To which is added

The *HARMONICON, viz.*

A Table of thoſe Latine words, which, their Sound and Signification being neerly *Reſembled* by the Engliſh, are the *ſooner learn'd* thereby.

For the uſe of the Novice in Merchant-Taylors *School.*

The Third Edition. by Dr Goad

LONDON, Printed for *Obadiah Blagrave* at the *Bear* in St. *Pauls* Church-yard, 1681.

UNIVERSITY LIBRARY MY 15 1911 CAMBRIDGE

12, 416-417

PREFACE.

WE labour'd to perſwade in our *former* Edition that, to the clear and *ſpeedy* attaining of the *Latine* Tongue, as in *all* Languiſhes on the Earth, ſome Method of Dictionary or *Vocabulary* ought to be *premiſed* to the Grammatical Inſtitution, which, as it is commonly managed, neither *admits*, nor (which is worſe) *ſuppoſes* any ſuch Method.

The old way of diſtributing Nouns *Subſtantive* into ſeveral apartments, of *Common place*, as of *Heavens*, *Elements*, *Metals*, *Trees*, *Herbs*, *Parts* of the *Body*, &c. cannot be denied to have its manifeſt *uſe*, but as manifeſtly, it carries its *defects* in its forehead, in that it profeſſeth to give an account of the Subſtantives *only*, whereas *all* the Subſtantives under Heaven make *no* ſenſe, no Sentence *compleat* without the *Verb* and *Adjective*, whence apparently ariſes as much neceſſity of acquaintance with theſe *two* Species, as of the *firſt*.

Upon this defect, the beſt and quainteſt *Profeſſors* have of late annexed an account of *Adjectives* and *Verbs*; this they have done, ſome in *promiſcuous* muſter, others in a more *diſtinct* and ſeparate Order: *Both* no doubt have ſeen the *fruit* of their Labours. But the *juſt* Curioſity of this *our* Age inquires after *Compendiums*, not that *ſure* way of Method, but the *neareſt* and moſt pleaſant. *Such* muſt be the *foot-path* for a Child to walk, where *no* thorns are ſtrewed in his way, nor any little *Tracts*, as in Woods we obſerve, which of a ſudden, if followed, become *undiſcernable*, guiding us to ſome *unpaſſable* Bramble, or *aged* Trunk, which forbids our *progreſs*. Such *confuſion* let me have leave to ſay, is found in *moſt* Nomenclators *domeſtique* or *forreign*: Firſt in the *mixture* of the *Declenſion*, whoſe *diverſity*, being to be encountred

at the very Entrance, *bewilders* the Underſtanding and *appales* the Courage of the *young* Undertaker: *When ſhall I get out* ſaith he, when the firſt word I learn muſt be of the Second Declenſion, the *next* of the Fourth, the enſuing word of the Second, and the *laſt* of the Firſt. Is not the Learners diligence *impeded* by this difference of Declenſion, which ſpoil the walk, making it neither *plain* nor *lightſome*, wheras a convenient number of Words ſet on each ſide in *order* gives a great *proſpect*, an entertainment to the Eye, and and an *invitation* to walk to the end? For it is *no ways neceſſary* a Child ſhould *ken* all the *forms* of *Flexion, before* he enters his Vocabulary, *One* form of Declenſion at a time underſtood, and practiced through *twenty* inſtances, (for a *ſingle* inſtance is *not* ſufficient) *accuſtoms* the Novice to the *Analogy*, and ſo *obliges* him to diligence, that he may *avoid* the reproach of a *Dullard*, &c. Without ſome variety of example, the *firſt* form of declining cannot be ſo impreſſed, but that, a *ſecond* Model *inſtantly* learn'd, the memory will be *confounded*, as the *firſt* impreſſion on wax will be *loſt*, if it admits, while it is warm, a *new* or ſtrange *ſignature*.

The benefit of *ranking* words under their *Claſſis*, *e. g.* the Subſtantives under their Declenſion, is this, that this Method doth not only *ſhew* us our *way*, but as it were *metes* out our *miles*, and ſets a *way-mark* at each end, thereby *alleviating* the journey.

Not much unlike is the *promiſcuous* diverſity of the *Gender*, when the *firſt* word, for example ſhall write *Neuter*, the *ſecond*, third fourth, *Fœminine*, the fifth *Neuter* again, the ſixth and ſeventh *Fœminine*, and the eighth *Maſculine*.

I ſay little of the *difference* of the *Termination*, which will do well to be *diſtinguiſhed*, for 'tis daily ſeen, that a Child is at a loſs, concerning a word *terminated* in *us*, whether it muſt be declined as *Dominus*, or *Manus*, or *Corpus*: The Child is *puzled* by the *three* ways into which the *Rode* is *parted*, and he muſt either venture *wrong*, or ſtay till ſome more knowing Wayfarer prompts him to the *right*: *This* and *ſundry* other *inconveniences* the preſent Method *cures*: where the Second and Fourth Declenſion are preſented in their ſeveral *Regiments* in ſuch order, as a man may know a Company of Souldiers, ſo far as to ſay, what Captain they belong to.

To

To this may be ſaid, that the *diverſity* of Declenſion and Gender are in *ſome* Vocabularies *expreſſed*, What then? the more *viſible* is, what I accuſe, the *confuſion:* as if two *adverſe* Parties engaged *peſle meſle*, ſhould, as may happen, be ſeparated by proper *colours* in their *hats*, Thoſe *diſtinctions* makes the *breach* of Military Order and Diſcipline *more viſible*. Nor muſt it be ſaid, that there is *recompence* made by the *Common place*, under which *Subſtantives* are marſhalled. For this accomodation is *not* pretended for *Adjectives*, or *Verbs*, nor without force or great inconvenience withall *reducible* thereto; and when that's compaſſed, the *confuſion* is much fouler, where there is a great *increaſe* of *number*, and *no reſpect* to the *order* of that multitude, for though *Adjectives*, 'tis true, may be ſaid to have a flexion Common to the *Subſtantive*, yet the Verb brings in a *fourfold variety* of Conjugation, and even under the *ſame Conjugation* a greater *variety* of *Preter Tenſes*: So manifold, that all *Schools* know by *too much* experience, that for *want* of a due Method therein at firſt, Scholars of ſome *three* or *four* years progreſs, do either *coin* Tenſes of their own, or aſſign *falſe* ones.

The *Common* place is granted to be of ſome *ſpecial* uſe, for the Scholar, as *occaſion* may ſerve, but at no hand for a *Novice*, whoſe firſt task is, ſure, to learn words of more *obvious* and frequent uſe in the Author, in the *Author* ſaid I? yea in the very *Language* it ſelf: and this I take to be the true *ſtandard* we ought to go by in the appointment of the Authors *firſt* to be learn'd, *viz.* That we adopt thoſe, who *beſt* furniſh us with thoſe *Appellatives*, which a Puny muſt *bluſh* for, when he is found *ignorant* of them.

I may learn a great way in the *Childs Sentences*, *Corderius*'s Dialogues, and *Cato*'s Morals, before I know what's *Latine* for *Fire* or *Water*, *Sun* or *Moon*; That, I muſt not learn, unleſs in my Vocabulary, until I come to *honeſt Ovids* melancholy Elegies, ſo do we make this *blot* in our play, that we uſually learn the *hardeſt* argument *firſt*, and the more familiar, *laſt*.

There's a due time for Morals: There's a due time for the rarer Naturals. It may be I am not bound to find a name for every *Fiſh*, *Beaſt* or *Plant*, till riper years, till the *firſt* be ſure, or the

ſecond

second year of my Latine Course be finished, when this Vocabulary and the use thereof ceaseth for the most part, and the excellent Nomenclature of His Majesties School at *Westminster*, as I conceive, comes in season, the *pure* Latin words being learned here, the *Exotic* words such as are necessary to ordinary discourse may be learned there.

Our next Objection is the want of *Heraldry*, the want of *Ordering* and due placing of words according to that plain *division* in Nature of *PRIMITIVE* and *DERIVATIVE*, and this, in reference to more natural and *quick* Method of Learning, that the *Primitive*, being *first* committed to memory, the *Derivative* might more easily follow after: For the Primitive is the *Fountain*, the Derivative is the *Stream*; the Primitive is the *Parent*, the Derivative is the *Child*: Now it is natural in the survey of a River to begin at the Spring head, and so to sail along down the Stream, *secundo flumine*, fairly and easily. 'Tis natural, since the *Derivative resembles* the *Primitive*, to know it by the likeness of its countenance, being first acquainted with the Father. And 'tis *incredible* how fast the *Derivatives* may be learned, the *Primitive* being gained, what a plentiful harvest there will be of a *sudden*, when the *Scholar* of *indifferent* parts, shall reap them handfuls, and make them up into their sheaves. For if I have learn'd *Aqua*, *Cera*, *Aula*, *Musa*, *Barba*, *Coma*, *Fama*, *Forma*, *Culpa*, *Corona*, how easily do I learn their Off-spring, *Aqueus*, *Cereus*, *Aulicus*, *Musicus*, *Barbatus*, *Comatus*, *Famosus*, *Formosus*, *Culpo*, *Corono*, &c.

If am acquainted with *Doleo*, *Timeo*, *Paveo*, *Tumeo*, *Humeo*, *Caleo*, *Calleo*, *Valeo*, *Frigeo*, *Amo*, *Pudet*, I grow familiar presently with Mr. *Dolens*, *Dolenter*, *Dolor*; *Timens*, *Timor*, *Timendus*; *Pavens*, *Pavor*, *Pavidus*; *Tumens*, *Tumor*, *Tumidus*; *Humens*, *Humor*, *Humidus*; *Calens*, *Calor*, *Calidus*; *Callens*, *Callidus*; *Valens*, *Valor*, *Validus*; *Frigens*, *Frigus*, *Frigidus*; *Amans*, *Amanter*, *Amor*, *Amiens*; *Pudor*, *Pudicus*, &c.

In the other way this Method is *inverted*, the Light *obstructed*, I must learn *Dolor* before *Doleo*, and *Febris* before *Ferveo*, *Medicus* before *Medeor*. I must learn *Sensus*, *Visus*, *Auditus*, *Gustus*, before *Sentio*, *Video* and *Audio*, So these *heavy* Derivatives are many

many of them heap'd together and ſwallow'd, but being not *digeſted*, nor reſolved into their principles, lie *ſogging* at the Stomach, to load and ſurfeit, not nouriſh the Reteiner. The ſupply of this *defect*, cannot be brought without ſome *time* and labour, which we deſire to *ſave*. Nor can we be in love with that Method of inſtructing Novices, which propoſeth the *leſs* principle for the *main*, and brings in the *principal* only by the *by*: For the Primitives are the principal, and if that be taught the Child, *viz.* that all other words which remain are, and ought to be *reduced* thither, he will ſtrive of his own natural Genius, having learn'd the Primitives, whether by likeneſs of ſound, or ſignification to find the natural Father of the word, eſpecially being exerciſed thereto a little, which we have in theſe papers endeavoured.

What elſe theſe Papers have endeavoured will be eaſie to ſee, as the Annex of the Diminutives to ſhew the Novice that loves his Book, the prety humor of deriving words and inure him thereto. To the Verbs we have ſubjoined their Participles, to the Adjectives and Adverbs the Degrees of Compariſon, yea the Neutral Subſtantives have we added to the Adjectives. 'Tis a Novelty, but I hope hath its expedience. In what I am able I am glad to ſerve my Country, as the Patriarch of old drudg'd for his Love.

THE

THE LATINE PRIMITIVES

Attended with their Pretty DIMINUTIVES in their ſeveral Declenſions.

Subſtantives.

Diſſyllables, Declenſ. I.a.æ.&c. *Gender Fœminine.*

1 AQua *Water*, Aquula, *a little water.*
2 Ara, *an Altar.*
2 Aula, *a Hall, the Court.*
1 Aura, *a gale of Wind, a gentle air.*
2 Bacca, *a Berry, a Pearl, ſo* Gemma.
Baccula, *a little Berry, as* Capra, *Haws,*
1 Barba, *a Beard.*

Barbula, *a little Beard.*
3 Beta, *the Beet.*
3 Blatta, *a Book-worm, &c. a Moth.*
2 Bucca, *the Cheek (the inner part)*
2 Bulla, *a Bubble, a Boſs, ſtud.*
Bullula, *a wheal, a little puſh.*
2 Capſa, *a Box, coffer, cheſt, caſe, bottle.*

Capſula, *a little Caſe, Casket.*
2 Caſa, *a Cottage.*
Caſula, *a little Cottage, Hut.*
1 Cera, *Wax.*
Cerula, *a little wax.*
1 Charta, *Paper, a chart, a card.*
Chartula, *a ſmall piece of Paper; a Card.*
2 Ciſta, *a Cheſt.*
Ciſtula, *a little Box, Cabinet.*
Ciſtella, *a Cabinet.*
Ciſtellum, *a little Cabinet.*

Substantives.

Dissyllables, Declension I. *Gender Fœminine.*

2 Clava, *a Club.*
1 Cœna, *a Supper.*
Cœnula, *a little Supper.*
1 Coma, *hair-locks.*
2 Costa, *a rib.*
2 Coxa, *the Hip.*
2 Crista, *a Cop, or comb of a Bird, a crest.*
Cristula, *a little cop, or crest.*
2 Crusta, *the Crust of ice, stone, shell of a lobster, &c. the hard outside.*
Crustula, *a little shell.*
1 (Crustum, *a crust of bread.*
Crustulum, *a little crust of bread.*)
1 Culpa, *a (mans) fault.*
1 Cymba, *a Boat.*
Cymbula, *a little Boat.*
1 Faba, *a Bean.*
1 Forma, *a shape, form, beauty.*
Formula, *a little draught or Platform.*
2 Funda, *a Sling.*
2 Furca, *a Fork.*
2 Furcilla, *a Pitch-fork.*
3 Gaza, *great treasure,* vox Persica.
2 Gena, *the Ball of the cheek.*
2 Gleba, *a Clod.*
Glebula, *a small clot, or Turf.*
1 Gula, *the Gullet, throat.*
1 Gutta, *a drop.*
Guttula, *a little drop.*
1 Hara, *a Hog-sty,*
1 Hasta, *a Spear, pike.*
1 Herba, *an Herb, Grass.*
Herbula, *a tender Herb.*
1 Hora, *an Hour, Season.*
Horula, *a short hour.*
1 Ira, *Anger.*
2 Juba, *the mane of a Horse or Lyon.*
1 Lana, *Wool.*
2 Lappa, *a Burr.*
2 Libra, *a pound (weight) a pair of Scales.*
Libela, *a Masons level, a little Roman coin, about three farthings, a ballance.*
3 Lira, *a ridge of Land between two furrows.*
2 Lympha, *Water.*
1 Lyra, *a Harp.*
2 Malva, *the Herb Mallowes.*
1 Mamma, *the teat, dug, a mother as children call her.*
Mamilla, *a little Pap, or Teat.*
2 Mappa, *a Table-cloath, towel, napkin.*
2 Massa, *a lump.*
1 Mica, *a crum of bread, a grain of salt.*
2 Mina, *a pound, (in mony)*
1 Mola, *a mill, a cake, or meat-offering, a false conception.*
1 Musa, *a Muse, a song.*
1 Musca, *a Fly.*
3 Nassa, *a weel to take Fish in.*
2 Norma, *a Rule or square to work by.*

Ossa,

Substantives.

Dissyllables, Declension I. *Gender Feminine.*

2 Offa, *a Gobbet, steak*, &c.
Offula, *a little bit of Flesh, a Collop.*
Ofella *as* Offula.

2 Olla, *an earthen pot.*
Ollula, Aulula antiq. hinc Aululania.

2 Ora, *the border of a country, garment*, &c.

3 Pala, *a Spade or shovel.*

2 Palla, *a womans loose gown.*

1 Palma, *the palme of the hand, the Palme-tree, victorie.*
Palmula.

3 Parma, *an African buckler.*

3 Parra, *a Jay.*

1 Penna, *a wing.*
Pennula, *a little wing.*

2 Pinna, *the Fin of a Fish.*

2 Pera, *a Satchel, Scrip.*
Perula, *a Purse.*

3 Perna, *a leg of Pork, gammon of Bacon.*

1 Pica, *a Mag-pie.*

1 Pila penult. brev. *a Ball.*
Pilula, *a little Ball a Pill.*

1 Plaga, *a stroke, a climate.*

1 Planta, *the sole of the foot, a Plant.*

1 Pœna, *Punishment penalty.*

1 Porta, *a Gate.*
Portula, *a little Gate.*

2 Præda, *a Prey.*

1 Rana, *a Frog.*
Ranula, *a little Frog.*
Ranunculus, *a little Frog, also the Herb Crowfoot or butter flower.*

2 Rima, *a Chink.*
Rimula, *a small chink.*

1 Ripa, *the bank of a River.*

1 Rosa, *a Rose.*

2 Rota, *a wheel.*
Rotula, *a little wheel.* (*a Rol.*)

2 Ruga, *a wrinckle.*

3 Sanna, *a mock testified by the nose, mouth*, &c.

3 Scheda, *a sheet of Paper, a paper of notes.*
Schedula, *a little note or Schedule.*

1 Schola, *a School.*

1 Scrofa, *a Sow, that hath Pigs.*
Scrofula, *the Kings evil.*

2 Sera, *a lock.*

2 Serra, *a Saw.*

2 Seta, *a Bristle.*

2 Sica, *a Dagger.*

1 Spica, *an ear of Corn, anciently* Spicum.
Spiculum, *a dart, a spear.*

1 Spina, *a Thorn, the back bone.*

3 Sponda, *a Bedstead.*

2 Sporta, *a Basket, pannier.*
Sportula, *a little Basket, a dole of meat or money.*

1 Stella, *a Star.*
Stellula, *a little Star.*

3 Strena, *a new years gift.*

1 Sylva, *a wood, Forrest.*
Sylvula, *a little Cops.*

2 Teda, *a torch*, &c.

1 Terra, *the Earth, a Land.* 100

Tinca,

Substantives.

Dissylables, Declension I. *Gender Fœminine.*

3	Tinca, *a Tench.*	2	Turma, *a Troop.*	1	Unda, *the Water.*
2	Trulla, *a Trowel, Basin.*	1	Vacca, *a Cow.*	2	Urna, *a pitcher, a bucket, a cruise, a crook, an urn.*
1	Tuba, *a trumpet.*	1	Vena, *a vein.*		Urnula, *a little Pitcher.*
1	Turba, *a multitude, throng, rout.*	2	Vespa, *a Wasp.*		
		1	Via, *a way.*		
		2	Ulna, *the Arm, an ell.*		

Patern of the First Declension. So *Musa*, &c.

		Nom.	Vi *a*	the way.		*Nom.*	Vi *æ.* the ways
	Singular	*Gen.*	Vi *æ*	of the way.	*Plural*	*Gen.*	Vi *arum.* of --
		Dat.	Vi *æ*	to the way.		*Dat.*	Vi *is.* to --
		Acc.	Vi *am*	the way.		*Acc.*	Vi *as.* the --
		Voc.	Vi *a*	O way.		*Voc.*	Vi *æ.* O --
â long		*Abl.*	Vi *â*	with, in, from the way		*Abl.*	Vi *is.* from --

The Nominative and Vocative { Singular in *A* short. / Plural in *Æ.* }
The Genitive and Dative Singular in —— *Æ.*
So Four Cases ends in —— —— *Æ.*
The Dative and Ablative plural ends in — *Is.*
The Declension was most upon the vowel *A.* as the terminations shew *a. æ. æ. am. a. â. æ. arum. as.*

Alapa,

Substantives.

Trisyllables, Declension I. *Gender Fœminine.*

Penult. short.

2 ALapa, *a flap o'th' ear.*
1 Alea, *a Die.*
1 Amita, *the Aunt (by the Fathers side.)*
1 Ancora, *an Anchor.*
2 Belua, *a Beast, a vast creature, as a Whale, Elephant.*
1 Bestia, *a Beast, vermine, Serpent.*
Bestiola, *a little Serpent.*
2 Bractea, *a thin plate or leafe of any mettal.*
Bractiola, *a little thin leaf of Gold, &c.*
2 Brasica, *Colewort, Cabbage.*
1 Buccina, *a Trumpet.*
3 Camera, *an arched roof.*
3 Casia, Cassia, *a sweet shrub.*
2 Ciconia, *a Stork, a Swipe to draw up water.*
1 Cithara, *a Harp.*
2 Crapula, *a surfeit by drink, the drunken headach.*
2 Feria, *a Holy day, also any day of the week.*
1 Fistula, *a Pipe.*
2 Galea, *a Helmet.*
2 Glarea, *Gravel.*
1 Gloria, *Glory.*
Gloriola, *a little reputation.*
1 Lacryma, *a tear.*
Lacrymula, *a little tear.*
2 Lancea, *a Lance. Javelin.*
Lanceola, *ribwort.*
2 Macula, *a Blot, spot.*
2 Muria, & Muries, *pickle brine.*
2 Mantica, *a Wallet.*
Manticula, *a little purse.*
2 Nausea, *a list to vomit (as they that are seasick.)*
1 Nebula, *a Mist, thin cloud.*
2 Ocrea, *a Boot, a greave.*
2 Palea, *Chaff,* &c. *the rattle under a Cocks neck, the gills.*
2 Patina, *a Platter.*
Patella, *a little Platter.*
1 Purpura, *the purple (Fish) the purple colour.*
2 Scapula, *the shoulder blade.*
2 Scoria, *drosse.*
2 Scutica, *a leathern Scourge, a whip.*
4 Seria, *an earthen Vessel for Wine, Oyl,* &c.
Seriola, *a little Vessel.*
2 Simila, *fine flower.*
2 Situla, *a Pitcher, bucket to draw water.*
Sitella, *a little Bucket.*
2 Spongia, *a sponge.*
Spongiola, *a little Sponge.*
2 Stiria, *an Icicle.*
Stilla, *a drop.*
2 Stipula, *Stubble, or the Stalk of Corn.*

Tessera,

Substantives.

Trisyllables, Declension I. *Gender Fœminine.*

2 Tessera, *a square tile, die, tally, ticket, watch-word.*
Tesserula, *a small square tile, a little ticket.*
Tessella, *a small square piece in Chequer-work, a little die.*
1 Tibia, *a Pipe., the shin-bone.*
3 Tilia, *the Linden, Lime-tree.*
2 Tinea, *a Moth.*
3 Tipula, *a water Spinner.*
2 Trabea, *a stately purple gown.*
1 Tunica, *a Coat, a shift.*
2 Trutina, *a ballance, a pair of scales.*
2 Vicia, *a Vetch.*
1 Viola, *a Violet.*
2 Upupa, *a Houp (a bird so called) a Lapwing.*

Patern II. of the First Declension.

Singular	*Nom.*	Tibi	*a* a pipe	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Tibi *æ* the pipes.
	Gen.	Tibi	*æ* of a pipe.		*Gen.*	Tibi *arum* of --
	Dat.	Tibi	*æ* to a pipe.		*Dat.*	Tibi *is* to--
	Acc.	Tibi	*am* the pipe.		*Acc.*	Tibi *as* the --
	Voc.	Tibi	*a* O pipe.		*Voc.*	Tibi *æ* O --
	Abl.	Tibi	*â* with, in, from the pipe.		*Abl.*	Tibi *is* from --

Acerra,

Substantives.

Trisyllables, Declension I. *Gender Fœminine.*

Penult long.

3 ACerra, *a Censer.*
2 Alauda, *a Lark.*
2 Ampulla, *a glass, Viol, a Bottle.*
Ampullula, *a little Viol.*
2 Ancilla, *a Maid servant.*
Ancillula, *a little Maid.*
2 Argilla, *Clay.*
1 Aurora, *the morning.*
2 Axilla, *the Armpit.*
Ala, *the wing of a Bird, the Armpit of a man.*
3 Balista, *an Engine of War to shoot stones against a wall.*
3 Cerussa, *Womens paint.*
2 Cicada, *an insect called a Cigal, making a noise like a Grashopper.*
1 Corona, *a Crown, Garland, a ring of standers by.*
Corolla, *a little garland, coronet, chaplet.*
1 Fenestra, *a Window.*
2 Formica, *an Emmet, Ant, Pismire.*
3 Fringilla, *a Finch.*
2 Lagena, *a Flagon-bottle.*
Laguncula, *a little Flaggon.*
2 Locusta, *a Locust or Grashopper, also a Lobster.*
2 Maxilla, *the jaw of the cheek bone.*
Mala, *the cheek, cheek-bone.*
2 Placenta, *a cake.*
Placentula, *a little cake.*
1 Sagitta, *an Arrow, shaft.*
1 Scintilla, *a spark.*
Scintillula, *a little spark.*
2 Spelunca, *a Cave, Den.*
2 Tiara, *a Turbant.*
2 Urina, *Urine.*

Substantives.

Declension I.

The III. Patern.

Singular	*N.*	Sagitt *a* an arrow.	*Plural*	*N.*	Sagitt *æ* arrows.
	G.	Sagitt *æ* of an arrow.		*G.*	Sagitt *arum* of —
	D.	Sagitt *æ* to an arrow.		*D.*	Sagitt *is* to —
	A.	Sagitt *am* the arrow.		*A.*	Sagitt *as* —
	V.	Sagitt *a* O arrow.		*V.*	Sagitt *æ* —
	A.	Sagitt *â* with, from an } arrow		*A.*	Sagitt *is* —

Gender Fœminine.

Plurals.	*Menaces.*	*besom.*
2 Braccæ, *breeches, hosen.*	2 Nugæ, *Trifles, Toys.*	Scopula, *a little broom.*
2 Cunæ, *a Cradle.*	3 Phaleræ, *horse-trappings.*	2 Thermæ, *hot Baths.*
2 Minæ, *Threats,*	2 Plagæ, *Nets or toyles of beasts,* &c.	3 Tricæ, *trifles.*
	2 Scopæ, *a broom,*	2 Quisquiliæ, *whitlings, sweepings.*

The IV. Patern wanting the Singular.

Plural	*Nom.*	Nug *æ* Trifles.
	Gen.	Nug *arum* of Trifles.
	Dat.	Nug *is* to Trifles.
	Acc.	Nug *as* the Trifles.
	Voc.	Nug *æ* O Trifles.
	Abl.	Nug *is* with Trifles.

Masculines

Substantives.

Masculines.

2 SCurra, *an impudent Scoffer, Buffon.*
3 Popa, *he who knocks down beasts in sacrifice.*

As. æ.

2 BOreas, æ. *the North wind.*
2 Satrapas, *a Peer of the Realm.*

Masculines from the Greek.

2 ATHleta, *a Wrestler.*
1 Nauta, } *a Sea-*
Navita, } *man or Mariner.*
1 Poeta, *a Poet, a Versifier.*

Common, Masculine, and Fœminine.

2 DAma, *a buck or Doe, a Deer.*
Damula, *a little Fallow Deer.*
2 Talpa, *a Mole or Want.*
2 Verna, *a Slave born in the House.*
Vernula, *a little home born Slave.*

Substantives.

Declension II. *in* us *short, Masculine Gender, with their Females and Diminutives.*

Dissyllables.

1 AGnus, *a Lamb.*
Agna, *an Ewe-Lamb.*
Agnellus, *a little Lamb.*

1 Annus, *a year.*
Annulus, *a ring.*

2 Armus, *the shoulder (of a beast)*
Armilla, *a Bracelet.*

1 Avus, *a Grandfather.*
Avia, *a Grandmother, or Grandame.*

1 Avunculus, *an uncle by the mothers side.*

3 Barrus, *an Elephant.*

1 Campus, *a Plain-field.*

2 Carrus, um, *a Waggon, a Car.*

1 Cervus, *a Stag, a Hart.*
Cerva, *a Hind.*

2 Cetus, *a Whale,* &c.

2 Chorus, *a Company of Singers, Dancers, a Quire.*
Chorea, *a Dance.*

2 Cibus, *Meat.*

3 Cinnus, *a Medley.*

3 Cippus, *the Stone or Pillar of a Monument.*

2 Circus, *a Circle, the cirque.*

1 Circulus, *a Circle.*

2 Cirrus, *a Curle.*

2 Clavus, *a Nail, a Corn, the Stern of a Ship.*
Clavulus, *a small nail.*
Claviculus, *a little nail.*
Clavicula, *a tendrel of Vine.*

2 Clivus, *a side of an Hill.*

1 Corvus, *a Raven, a Crow.*

2 Crocus, *Saffron.*

1 Cygnus, *a Swan.*

1 Deus, *God.* plur. Dii *false gods.*

1 Dea, *a Pagan Goddess, as* Juno, Venus, &c.

2 Discus, *a Dish, a Quait.*

1 Dolus, *Craft, Deceit.*

2 Dumus, *a bush of thorns.*

1 Equus, *a Horse.*
Equa, *a Mare.*
Equulus, *a little Horse.*
Equula, *a Mare-Colt.*
Equuleus, Eculeus } *a Colt or wooden Horse, or the Rack.*

2 Fimus, *Dung, muck, ordure of man or beast.*

2 Fiscus, *the Exchequer.*
Fiscellus, Fiscella, } *a basquet*

1 Floccus, *a lock of Wool, or flaque of snow.*

2 Fucus, *a Drone, Womens paint.*

1 Fumus, *Smoak.*

1 Fundus, *the ground, a bottom, a ground-land.*
Fundum, i, *a bottom.*

2 Fungus, *a Mush-room.*

1 Gallus, *a Cock.*

1 Gallina, *a Hen.*

Graculus,

Substantives.

Declens. II. Masculines with theis Females and Diminutives.

2 Graculus, *a Daw.*

3 Griphus, *a riddle.*

3 Grumus, *a little Hillock, a clotted drop (as of blood)*
Grumulus, *a little Hillock (as a mole hill.)*

1 Hamus, *a Hook, a fish hook.*
Hama, *a crooked pole to pull down Houses on fire.*
Hamulus, *a little hook.*

1 Herus, *a Master of a Servant.*

1 Hera, *a Mistris, a Dame.*

1 Hircus, *a Goat.*

1 Hædus, *a Kid.*
Hædulus, *a little Kid.*

1 Hortus, *a Garden, Orchard.*
Hortulus, *a little Garden.*

2 Juncus, *a Bull-rush.*

1 Lectus, *a Bed, or Couch.*
Lectulus, *a little Bed.*

3 Limbus, *the Hem of a garment.*

1 Limus, *Mud, slime.*

1 Locus, *a place.*
Loculus, *a little box, Bag, or Coffin.*
Locellus, *a little purse.*

1 Lupus, *a Wolf, a pike.*
Lupa, *a she wolf, a whore.*
Lupulus, *the Hop.*

2 Mannus, *a little Nag.*
Mannulus, *a little colt.*

1 Modus, *a manner, fashion.*
Modulus, *a little measure, a modal, a tune.*

1 Morbus, *a disease, sickness.*
Morbilli, *the Measils.*

2 Mucus, *Snivil.*

2 Mullus, *a Barble.*
Mullulus, *a little Barble.*

2 Mulus, *a Mule.*
Mula, *a femal Mule.*

1 Murus, *a Wall (of a City.)*

3 Nævus, *a Mole, or natural Mark.*

2 Napus, *a Turnep, or Navew.*

2 Nasus, *the Nose.*

1 Nervus, *a Sinew, a string of a musical instrument.*
Nervulus, *a little sinew or strength.*

2 Nidus, *a nest box.*

1 Nimbus, *a showre.*

2 Nodus, *a knot.*
Nodulus, *a little knot.*

1 Notus, *the South wind.*

1 Nummus, *mony.*

1 Pannus, *Cloath, Woollen.*
Panniculus, *Cloath or stuffe of a light wear, a rag.*

3 Panus, *a quil of yarn, a rising under the throat or groin, also touchwood.*
Panicula, *the Catstails of Nut-tree.*

1 Picus, *a Wood-Pecker.*

1 Pilus, *an Hair.*

2 Polus, *the Pole of the Heavens axle-tree, the Heavens.*

1 Pontus, *the Sea.*

1 Porcus, *a Hog.*
Porca, *a Sow.*
Porculus

Substantives.

Declens. II. *Masculines with their Females and Diminutives.*

Porculus } *a Pig,*
Porcellus } *a young Porker.*

1 Pugnus, *a Fist.*
Pugillus, *an handful.*

2 Pullus, *the Foal of an Horse, a Chicken.*

2 Pupus, *a little Boy.*

2 Pupillus, *a Fatherless Boy.*
Pupa, *a little Girle.*

2 Pupula } *the apple*
Pupilla } *of the eye.*

3 Qualus, *a Basket.*
Quasillus, *a little Basket.*

1 Ramus, *a Bough, a Branch.*
Ramulus } *a little*
Ramusculus } *bough, or sprig.*

2 Remus, *an Oar.*

3 Riscus, *a Trunk, a Coffer covered over with leather.*

1 Rivus, *a River, Brook.*
Rivulus, *a rill, a little stream.*

2 Rogus, *the pile of wood, wherein dead bodies used to be burned.*

1 Saccus, *a Sack, Bag.*
Sacculus } *a Satchel*
Saccellus }

2 Scapus, *the stalk of an Herb.*

3 Scirpus, Sirpus, *a Bulrush.*

2 Scrupus, *a little pebble Stone.*

2 Scrupulus, *a little Stone in the shoot.*

1 Soccus, *a Sock.*

1 Somnus, *Sleep.*

2 Sturnus, *a Starr.*

1 Succus, *Juice.*

1 Sulcus, *a Furrow,*

3 Surus Antiq. palus, i.
Surculus, *a Cion graft.*

1 Taurus, *a Bull.*

3 Tophus } *a sandy*
Tofus } *porous Stone.*

1 Torus, Thorus, *a Bed, the brawn, the muscles of the arm.*

2 Tubus, *a Conduit pipe.*
Tubulus, *a little pipe.*

2 Turdus, *a Throsh.*

1 Ventus, *the wind.*
Ventulus, *a little wind.*

2 Viscus, *Bird-lime.*

1 Vicus, *a Street inhabited.*
Viculus, *a small Village.*
Villa, *a Farm, or Country House.*
Villula, *a little Farm.*

1 Ursus, *a Bear.*
Ursa, *a she Bear.*

---

in R.

Masculines.

1 AGer, agri, *a Field, the Country.*
Agellus, *a little Field.*

1 Aper, apri, *a Boar.*

1 Auster, *the South wind.*

2 Cancer, *a Crab (fish) cancer, or gangreen.*
Cancelli, *Lattices, or Gratts.*

2 Caper, *a Hee-goat.*
Capra,

Substantives.

Declens. II. *Masculines with their Females and Diminutives.*

	Capra, *a she-goat,*		*a Book.*		Puellula, *a little Girle.*
	Capella, *a little Kid.*		Libellus, *a little Book.*	2	Socer, *a Father in Law.*
2	Coluber, *a Snake, Adder.*	1	Puer, pueri, *a Boy.*		Socrus, ûs, *a Mother in Law.*
	Colubra, *the same.*		Puerulus } *a little*	3	Levir, *the Husbands Brother.*
3	Fiber, *a Beaver.*		Puellus } *Boy.*		
1	Liber, libri, *the bark of a Tree,*	1	Puella, *a Maid, or Girle.*		

Second Declension, Pattern I. *Annus* a Year.

Singular	*Nom.*	Ann *us*	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Ann *i*
	Gen.	Ann *i*		*Gen.*	Ann *orum*
	Dat.	Ann *o*		*Dat.*	Ann *is*
	Acc.	Ann *um*		*Acc.*	Ann *os*
	Voc.	Ann *e*		*Voc.*	Ann *i*
	Abl.	Ann *o*		*Abl.*	Ann *is*

The Vocative *Anne* is rare to be found. See *Dominus* declined.

Patern

Substantives.

Patern II. of the Second Declension. *Liber* a Book.

Singular	*Nom.*	Lib *er*	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Libr *i*
	Gen.	Libr *i*		*Gen.*	Libr *orum*
	Dat.	Libr *o*		*Dat.*	Libr *is*
	Acc.	Libr *um*		*Acc.*	Libr *os*
	Voc.	Lib *er*		*Voc.*	Libr *i*
	Abl.	Libr *o*		*Abl.*	Libr *is*

Patern III. *Puer* a Boy.

Singular	*Nom.*	Puer	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Puer *i*
	Gen.	Puer *i*		*Gen.*	Puer *orum*
	Dat.	Puer *o*		*Dat.*	Puer *is*
	Acc.	Puer *um*		*Acc.*	Puer *os*
	Voc.	Puer		*Voc.*	Puer *i*
	Abl.	Puer *o*		*Abl.*	Puer *is*

Deus God, thus Declined.

Singular	*Nom.*	De *us*	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Di *i*
	Gen.	De *i*		*Gen.*	De *orum*
	Dat.	De *o*		*Dat.*	Di *is*
	Acc.	De *um*		*Acc.*	De *os*
	Voc.	De *us*		*Voc.*	Di *i*
	Abl.	De *o*		*Abl.*	Di *is*

Declen-

Substantives.

Declension II.

Masculines with their Females and Diminutives.

Trisyllables.

Penult. short.

A Ngulus, *a Corner.*
Angellus, *a nook.*
1 Animus, *the mind, Will, Courage.*
Anima, *the Soul, breath.*
Animulus } *a pretty*
Animula, } *Soul.*
2 Araneus, *a Spider.*
1 Aranea.
Araneolus, *a Spinner*
1 Asinus, *an Ass.*
Asellus, *a little Ass.*
Asina, *a Shee-Ass.*
2 Baculus & Baculum, *a Staffe, Cudgel.*
Baeillum, *a little Staffe.*
2 Balteus, *a Belt.*
3 Botulus, *a Hogs-Pudding.*
Botellus.
3 Cacabus, *a Kettle, a Copper.*
1 Calamus, *a Reed, Cane, Arrow, a Pen.*
Culmus, *haum, stubble, Straw.*
1 Caseus, *Cheese.*
2 Clypeus, *a Shield, Buckler.*
3 Culeus, *a leathern Sack.*
Culeolus, *a little Sack.*
2 Cumulus, *a Heap.*
2 Cuneus, *a wedge.*
Cuneolus, *a little peg or pin.*
1 Cuniculus, *a Coney, a Mine, or place undermined, a Coney-borough.*
1 Digitus, *a Finger.*
Digitulus, } *any lit-*
Digitellus } *tle finger of the hand.*
1 Dominus, *a Lord, Master, Owner.*
Domina, *a Lady, Mistris.*
1 Filius, *a Son.*
Filia, *a daughter.*
Filiolus, *a little pretty Son.*
Filiola, *a little pretty daughter.*
2 Gladius, *a Sword,*
Gladiolus, *a corn-flag.*
1 Humerus, *a mans shoulder.*
2 Laqueus, *a snare, noose, halter.*
3 Litus, *a Cornet, an Augures staffe like it.*
2 Malleus, *a Hammer, mallet.*
Malleolus, *a little mallet, a shoot or branch of the Vine, the anckle bone.*
2 Modius, *a Bushel.*
Modiolus, *a little Measure:* Modiolus rotæ, *the nave of a wheel wherein spoaks are fastened.*
1 Numerus, *a Number, a tune.*
2 Obolus, *an half penny.*
1 Oculus, *an Eye.*
Ocellus, *a little eye.*

Pessulus,

Substantives.

Declens. II. *with their Diminutives.*

2	Pessulus, *the Bolt of a door.*		*ray, or Sun-beam.*	2	Tribulus, *a thistle that pricks three or four ways.*
2	Pileus, *a Hat, or Cap.*	2	Scopulus, *a Rock.*	1	Vitulus, *a Bul calf.*
	Pileolus, *a little Hat.*	1	Sibilus, *a hissing.*		Vitula, *a Cow-Calf, a Heifer.*
2	Pluteus, *a Desk,* &c.	2	Stimulus, *a Goad.*	2	Urceus, *a pitcher.*
1	Populus, *a People.*	2	Terminus, *a bound, end, a term.*		Urceolus, *a little Pitcher.*
	Popellus, *the mean people.*	1	Thalamus, *a Bride-Chamber.*	2	Uterus, *the womb.*
2	Puteus, *a Well.*	1	Titulus, *a Title, inscription.*		
1	Radius, *a Rod, spoke of a wheel*				

Singular	*Nom.*	Domin *us*		*Plural*	*Nom.*	Domin *i*	
	Gen.	Domin *i*			*Gen.*	Domin *orum*	
	Dat.	Domin *o*			*Dat.*	Domin *is*	
	Acc.	Domin *um*			*Acc.*	Domin *os*	
	Voc.	Domin *e*			*Voc.*	Domin *i*	
	Abl.	Domin *o*			*Abl.*	Domin *is*	

When the Nominative ends in *us* here in this Declension, the Vocative shall end in *e.* as *Dominus*, *Domine.*

The Genitive singular ends in *i.* as the Nomitative and Vocative plural; So there are three Cases end in *i.*

The Dative and Ablative { Singular / Plural } in *is* (long.)

The Declension runs upon *I.* and chiefly *O.* as by the terminations Dative *o.* Ablative *o.* Genitive *orum.* Accusative *os.* may appear, especially if the old way be considered, when they said *Servos* and *Servom* in the Nominative and Accusative Singular.

Acervus,

Substantives.

Declenſ. II. *with their Diminutives.*

Penult long.

2 A Cervus, *an Heap.*
2 Batillus, um, *a Fire-ſhovel, chafing diſh.*
2 Cachinnus, *merry laughter.*
1 Caminus, *a Chimny.*
2 Catinus, um, *a diſh, platter, porringer.*
Catillus, um, *a little diſh.*
2 Cincinnus, *a curled lock.*
2 Columbus, *a Cock Pigion.*
Columbulus, *a ſmall Pigeon.*
1 Columba, *a Pigeon.*
2 Cucullus, *a Cowl, or hood.*
2 Cuculus, *a Cuckow.*
2 Galerus, *a Hat.*
Galericulus, *a little Hat.*
2 Lacertus, *the neather part of the Arm, alſo an an Eft or Evet.*
Lacerta, *an Eft, Lizard.*
Lacertulus, *a little arm.*
2 Paxillus, *a little ſtake, pin, or pig.*
Palus, i. *a Stake; Palt.*
2 Racemus, *a cluſter of Grapes (or Berries.)*
2 Scarabæus, *a Beetle (inſect.)*
2 Suſurrus, *a whiſper.*
2 Taxillus, talus, *the ancle bone.*
2 Triumphus, *a triumph, a ſhew in proceſſion of victory obtained.*
2 Umbilicus, *the navil, or middle of any thing;* &c.

UNIVERSITY LIBRARY
MAY 15
1911
CAMBRIDGE

Substantives.

Declens. II. *with their Diminutives.*

2 Peſſulus, *the Bolt of a door.*
2 Pileus, *a Hat, or Cap.*
Pileolus, *a little Hat.*
2 Pluteus, *a Desk*, &c.
1 Populus, *a People.*
Popellus, *the mean people.*
2 Puteus, *a Well.*
1 Radius, *a Rod, ſpoke of a wheel ray, or Sun-beam.*
2 Scopulus, *a Rock.*
1 Sibilus, *a hiſſing.*
2 Stimulus, *a Goad.*
2 Terminus, *a bound, end, a term.*
1 Thalamus, *a Bride-Chamber.*
1 Titulus, *a Title, inſcription.*
2 Tribulus, *a thiſtle that pricks three or four ways.*
1 Vitulus, *a Bul calf.*
Vitula, *a Cow-Calf, a Heifer.*
2 Urceus, *a pitcher.*
Urceolus, *a little Pitcher.*
2 Uterus, *the womb.*

Singular	*Nom.*	Domin *us*	*Plural*	Domin *i*
	Gen.	Domin *i*		Domin *orum*
	Dat.	Domin *o*		Domin *is*
	Acc.	Domin *um*		Domin *os*
	Voc.	Domin *e*		Domin *i*
	Abl.	Domin *o*		Domin *is*

When the Nominative ends in *us* here in this Declenſion, the Vocative ſhall end in *e.* as *Dominus*, *Domine.*

The Genitive ſingular ends in *i.* as the Nomitative and Vocative plural; So there are three Caſes end in *i.*

The Dative and Ablative { Singular / Plural } in *is* (long.)

The Declenſion runs upon *I.* and chiefly *O.* as by the terminations Dative *o.* Ablative *o.* Genitive *orum.* Accuſative *os.* may appear, eſpecially if the old way be conſidered, when they ſaid *Servos* and *Servom* in the Nominative and Accuſative Singular.

Acervus,

Substantives.

Declens. II. *with their Diminutives.*

Penult. long.

2 ACervus, *an Heap.*
2 Batillus, um, *a Fire-shovel, chafing dish.*
2 Cachinnus, *merry laughter.*
1 Caminus, *a Chimny.*
2 Catinus, um, *a dish, platter, porringer.*
Catillus, um, *a little dish.*
2 Cincinnus, *a curled lock.*
2 Columbus, *a Cock Pigion.*
Columbulus, *a small Pigeon.*
1 Columba, *a Pigeon.*
2 Cucullus, *a Cowl, or hood.*
2 Cuculus, *a Cuckow.*
2 Galerus, *a Hat.*
Galericulus, *a little Hat.*
2 Lacertus, *the neather part of the Arm, also an an Eft or Evet.*
Lacerta, *an Eft, Lizard.*
Lacertulus, *a little arm.*
2 Paxillus, *a little stake, pin, or peg.*
Palus, i. *a Stake; Pale.*
2 Racemus, *a cluster of Grapes (or Berries.)*
2 Scarabæus, *a Beetle (insect.)*
2 Susurrus, *a whisper.*
2 Taxillus, talus, *the ancle bone.*
2 Triumphus, *a triumph, a shew in procession of victory obtained.*
2 Umbilicus, *the navil, or middle of any thing;* &c.

UNIVERSITY LIBRARY C MY 15 1911 CAMBRIDGE

Substantives.

Declenſ. II. *Names of Trees,* &c.

		Penult. ſhort.		*Penult. long.*	
2	Alnus, *an Alder.*	2	Ebulus, *Wallwort, Danewort.*	3	Sapinus, *the lower part of a Firtree.*
2	Buxus, *a Box-tree.*	2	Corylus, *a Hazle-tree.*	3	Carpinus, *the horn beam.*
2	Byſſus, *Silk.*	2	Pampinus, *a vine leaf or branch.*	1	Cupreſſus, *a Cypreſs.*
1	Cedrus, *a Cedar.*	2	Platanus, *a Plane-tree.*	2	Sambucus, *an Elder tree.*
1	Fagus, *a Beech-tree.*	2	Populus, *a Poplar, an aſpen tree.*	1	Cryſtallus, *Cryſtal*
2	Taxus, *a yew-tree.*				
2	Vannus, *a Fan.*				
1	Ulmus, *an Elm.*				

	Neuter.		*Maſc. and Neuter.*
2	Plegus, *the Sea.*	2	Vulgus, *the Common people.*

Primitives in um. *Declenſion* II.

With their Diminutives, Gender Neuter.

2	Ævum, (*long*) *Age.*		*the Heavens.*	1	*mire.* Collum, *the neck.*
1	Antrum, *a Den, Cave.*	3	Caſtrum, *a Fort, wall'd Town.*	1	Damnum, *Loſs, Dammage.*
1	Aſtrum, *a Star.*	1	Caſtra, *the Camp, Tents of Souldiers.*	1	Dorſum, *the back of man or beaſt.*
1	Aurum, *Gold.*		Caſtellum, *a caſtle.*	3	Ervum, *bitter Vetches or tares.*
1	Bellum, *War.*	2	Cœnum, *Dirt,*		Ferrum,
1	Cœlum, *Heaven,* pl. Cœli, orum,				

Substantives.

Declens. II. *in* um *with their Diminutives,* Gender Neuter.

1 Ferrum, *Iron.*
1 Filum, *a Thread, yarn.*
3 Geſum, *a Partiſan.*
3 Glaſtum, *Woad.*
2 Hilum, *the black eye of a bean.*
2 Linum, *Flax or Linnen.*
2 Lorum, *a Thong.*
2 Luſtrum, *a Den of wild Beaſts, a Brothel houſe, publick expiatory ſacrifice once in five years.*
1 Lutum, *Dirt,*
1 Membrum, *a limb member.*
2 Mentum, *the chin.*
2 Muſtum, *Muſt, new Wine,*
2 Nitrum, *Nitre, Salt-peter.*
1 Ovum, *an Egg.*
2 Pedum, *a Shepheards hook.*
2 Peplum, Peplus, } *a kircher, a mantle, a hood, or veile.*
1 Piſum, *Peaſe.*
2 Plectrum, *a Quil, or Bow of Muſick inſtrument, a Fiddle ſtick.*
1 Plumbum, *Lead.*
1 Porrum, *a Leek, Scallion.*
1 Pratum, *a Meadow.*
Pratulum, *a little cloſe.*
2 Probrum, *a Reproach, a diſgraceful act.*
2 Rapum, *a Turnip.*
Rapulum, *a little Turnip.*
Rapunculus, *a wild rape root.*
3 Ruſcum, *Butchers broome.*
2 Sagum, *a Souldiers Coat.*
Sagulum, *a little Coat.*
1 Saxum, *a great Stone, Rock.*
Saxulum, *a little Stone.*
1 Sceptrum, *a Scepter, a Mace.*
2 Scortum, *a Harlot.*
Scortulum, *a young Harlot.*
Scortillum, *a little whore.*
1 Scutum, *a Shield, Buckler.*
Scutulum, *a little Buckler.*
2 Sebum, *Tallow, Sewet.*
3 Sedum, *Sen-green, as Houſe-leek.*
2 Serum, *Whey.*
1 Signum, *a Sign, Mark, Token.*
Sigillum, *a Seal, or Signet.*
3 Sinum, *a Milk-veſſel.*
2 Solum, *the ground, ſoile.*
2 Stannum, *Tin.*
1 Telum, *a Dart, arrow, weapon.*
2 Templum, *a Temple, &c.*
1 Verbum, *a word.*
Verbulum, *a little word.*
1 Vinum, *Wine.*
Villum, *a little wine*
2 Viſcum, *Birdlime, Miſletoe.*
2 Fruſtum, *a piece, a Bit (of Bread or Fleſh.*
Fruſtulum, Fruſtillum } *a ſcrap.*

Citrum,

Substantives.

Declens. II. *in* um *with their Diminutives.*

2 CItrum, *a Citron.*
Citrus, *a Citron-tree.* foem.
2 Cornum, *a Cornel.*
Cornus, *a Cornel-tree, dog-tree.*
1 Malum, *an Apple.*
Malus, *an Apple-tree.*
2 Morum, *a Mulbery.*
Morus, *a Mulbery-tree,* foem.
1 Pomum, *an Apple.*
Pomus, *an Apple-tree.*
1 Prunum, *a Plumb.*
Prunus, *a Plumb-tree.*
3 Pyrum, *a Pear.*
Pyrus, *a Pear-tree.*
2 Sorbum, plu. Sorba, *Sorbes corruptly called ſervices.*
Sorbus, *a Sorbes-tree.*
2 Ceraſum *a Cherry.*
Ceraſus, *a cherry-tree.*

Penult. ſhort.

2 ALlium, *Garlick.*
2 Apium, *Parſly, ſmallage.*
1 Atrium, *a Court-yard.*
Atriolum, *a ſmall outward gallery.*
2 Balneum, *a Bath.*
Balneolum, *a little Bath.*
1 Baſium, *a kiſs, a buſs.*
1 Brachium, *an arm.*
Brachiolum, *a ſlender arm.*
2 Corium, *Leather, a hide.*
1 Folium, *a leaf.*
3 Ganeum } *the*
Ganea, } *ſtews, a common houſe of Riot.*
1 Labium, labrum, *the lip.*
Labellum, *a little lip, laver, or waſhing bowl.*
1 Lilium, *a Lilly.*
2 Lolium, *darnel.*
2 Minium, *Vermilion.*
2 Obſonium, *Victuals,* i. e. *fleſh, fiſh, (eſpecially fiſh) all things edible but bread*
1 Oleum, *Oyl.*
Olea, *an Oli ve-tree.*
1 Oſtreum, *an oyſter.*
3 Podium, *a Place near the Stage.*
1 Pretium, *a Price, hire.*
2 Sabulum, *gravel.*
2 Simpulum, *a ſtrait necked pitcher.*
2 Supparum, *a ſhirt, the top-ſail.*
1 Spatium, *Space, (of time or place.)*
1 Tomaculum, *a ſauſage.*
2 Vaccinium, *a purple flower.*

Penult. long.

2 AMentum, *a loop, or thong.*
1 Argentum, *Silver.*

Çalien-

Substantives.

Declens. II. *with their Diminutives.*

3 Caliendrum, *a Perruke.*
1 Carpentum, *a Coach.*
1 Metallum, *Metal.*
3 Moretum, *a cake of milk, wine, herbs, a Tansey.*
3 Tucetum, *Beef, collar'd,* &c.
2 Omasum, *the rim of the belly, a tripe.*
1 Palatum, *the Palate of the mouth.*
2 Pilentum, *a Coach Litter.*
2 Sarracum, *a Cart.*

Patern of the II. Declension in *um.*

Bellum War. So *Regnum.*

Singular	*Nom.*	Bell	*um*	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Bell	*a*
	Gen.	Bell	*i*		*Gen.*	Bell	*orum*
	Dat.	Bell	*o*		*Dat.*	Bell	*is*
	Acc.	Bell	*um*		*Acc.*	Bell	*a*
	Voc.	Bell	*um*		*Voc.*	Bell	*a*
	Abl.	Bell	*o*		*Abl.*	Bell	*is*

The Genitive in *I* and the Dative in *O.* shew the second Declension still.

The Nominative, Accusative and Vocative in *Um* in the Singular number; and in *A.* in the Plural are proper to the Neuter Gender.

This Substantive in *Um* may be more compendiously declined after this manner.

Singul.	*Nom. Acc. Voc.*	Bell	*um*	*Plural*	*Nom. Acc. Voc.*	Bell	*a*
	Gen.	Bell	*i*		*Gen.*	Bell	*orum*
	Dat. and *Abl.*	Bell	*o*		*Dat.* and *Abl.*	Bell	*is*

Cœlum

Substantives.

Cœlum is declined like a Noun in *Um* in the Singular; and like a Noun in *Us* in the Plural.

Singular	*Nom.*	Cœl	*um*	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Cœl	*i*
	Gen.	Cœl	*i*		*Gen.*	Cœl	*orum*
	Dat.	Cœl	*o*		*Dat.*	Cœl	*is*
	Acc.	Cœl	*um*		*Acc.*	Cœl	*os*
	Voc.	Cœl	*um*		*Voc.*	Cœl	*i*
	Abl.	Cœl	*o*		*Abl.*	Cœl	*is*

Locus, thus.

Singular	*N.*	Loc	*us*	*Plural*	*N.*	Loc	*i* or Loc *a*
	G.	Loc	*i*		*G.*	Loc	*orum*
	D.	Loc	*o*		*D.*	Loc	*is*
	A.	Loc	*um*		*A.*	Loc	*os* or Loc *a*
	V.	Loc	*e*		*V.*	Loc	*i* or Loc *a*
	A.	Loc	*o*		*A.*	Loc	*is*

So *Sibilus*, a Hiss; *Jocus*, a Jest.

Substantives.

Declension III. *Masculines.*

With their Diminutives.

1 PAter, Patris, *a Father.*
Paterculus, N. Prop.
1 Frater, fratris, *a Brother.*
Fraterculus, *a little Brother.*
2 Imber, Imbris, *a Showre.*
1 Venter, ventris, *the Belly.*
Ventriculus, *the Stomach.*
2 Verres, verris, *a Boar Pig.*
1 Axis, axis, *an axle tree.*
2 Cassis, *a Net.*
2 Caulis, *a stalk.*
Cauliculus, *a little Stalk or Stem, a little Colewort.*
Colis, *a stem of a Vine.*
Coliculus, *a little stalk or Colewort.*
1 Crinis, *Hair.*
1 Ensis, *a Sword.*
Ensiculus, *a little Sword or Hanger.*
2 Fascis, *a Faggot, bundle.*
Fasciculus, *a little bundle.*
2 Follis, *a pair of Bellows, a foot-Ball, a purse.*
Folliculus, *a leathern Satchel, a Case, a Husk, a great Ball.*
1 Funis, *a Rope.*
Funiculus, *a small cord.*
1 Fustis, *a Club.*
1 Ignis, *Fire.*
Igniculus, *a spark of Fire.*
1 Mensis, *a Month.*
1 Orbis, *any round thing, as Globe, Circle, or Circumference, hence the Earth the world.*
Orbiculus, *a little circle, the wheel of a Pully.*
1 Panis, *Bread.*
1 Piscis, *a Fish.*
Pisciculus, *a little Fish.*
1 Postis, *a Post.*
2 Sentis, *a Briar.*
1 Unguis, *the nail of the hand, or foot.*
Unguiculus, *a little nail.*
1 Vermis, *a worm.*
Uermiculus, *a little worm.*

Fœminine.

Non Crescents.

1 MAter, matris, *a mother.*
1 Ædes, is, sing. *a temple,* plu. *a house.*
Ædicula, *a Cottage, a Chappel.*
2 Cautes, *a Rock.*
2 Clades, *a Slaughter.*
2 Crates, *a Hurdle, a grate.*
Craticula, *a gratter iron.*
1 Fames, *Hunger, Famine.*

Lues,

Substantives.

Declens. III. *Fœminine with their Diminutives.*

2 Lues, *the Murraine, Peſtilence, the Pox.*

3 Martes, *a Marten (beaſt.)*

3 Meles, *a Brock, a Badger.*

1 Nubes, *a Cloud.*
Nubecula, *a little cloud.*

2 Palumbes, *a ſtock-dove.*
Palumbus, Idem.

2 Pubes, *ripeneſs of Age.*

1 Sordes, *Filth.*

2 Sudes, *a Hedg-ſtake.*

2 Vepres, *a Briar, Bramble.*
Veprecula. *a ſhort Bramble.*

1 Vulpes, *a Fox.*
Vulpecula, *a little Fox.*

2 Fides, *a Lute, Harp, the Conſtellation.*
Fidicula, *a little Lute, the Conſtellation,* plur. *Lute-ſtrings (for torture.)*

1 Apis, *a Bee.*
Apicula, *a little Bee.*

1 Avis, *a Bird.*
Avicula, *a little Bird.*

1 Auris, *an Ear.*

2 Bilis, *Choler.*

3 Buris, Bura, *a Plow handle.*

3 Canabis, *Hemp.*

1 Clavis, *a Key.*
Clavicula, *a little Key.*

1 Cutis, *the Skin.*
Cuticula, *the Skin, the upper Skin.*

1 Felis, *a Cat.*

1 Naris, *a Noſtril.*

1 Navis, *a Ship.*
Navicula, *a little Ship.*

1 Ovis, *a Sheep.*
Ovicula, *a ſmall Sheep,*

1 Pellis, *a Skin, Hide.*
Pellicula, *a ſmall Hide.*

1 Peſtis, *the Plague, Peſtilence.*

1 Puppis, *the Stern of the Ship, the Poop.*

1 Ratis, *a Float, a Boat.*

1 Tigris, *a Tiger.*

1 Turris, *a Tower,*
Turricula, *a little Turret, or Tower, or Dice-Box.*

3 Ravis, *Hoarſneſs*

1 Tuſſis, *a cough, (a cold)*
Tuſſicula, *a little cold.*

1 Vallis, *a Vale, Vally.*
Vallicula, *a little Valley, or Dale.*

1 Veſtis, *a Garment, Veſture.*

1 Caro, carnis, *fleſh.*
Caruncula, *a ſmall piece of fleſh.*

Heteroclites.

2 Vicem, *acc.* Vice, *abl. a Turn, Stead, Courſe.*

1 Opis, *gen.* Opem, *acc.* Ope, *abl. Help.* plu. Opes, *Riches, wealth, means.*

2 Spontis, *gen. abl.* Sponte, *of ones own accord.*

Creſcents

Substantives.

Declension III. *Fœminines with their Diminutives.*

Crescents Acute

Fœminine.

2 TRabs, trabis, *a beam, a piece of timber.*

1 Plebs, plebis, *the common People.*
Plebecula, *the meanest sort of People.*

1 Urbs, urbis, *a City.*

1 Fax, facis, *a Torch, firebrand.*
Facula, *a little torch, a small brand.*

2 Fæx, fæcis, *dregs, lees.*

1 Pix, picis, *Pitch.*

1 Crux, crucis, *a Cross, Gallows.*

1 Nux, nucis, *a Nut, (tree or fruit.)*
Nucula, *a small Nut.*

2 Calx, calcis, *lime.*
Calculus, *a gravel-stone, the Kidneys, or Bladder, a Chessman, a Table-man, a Counter.*

2 Falx, *a Sickle, a Sythe.*

2 Lanx, lancis, *a a dish.*

2 Merx, mercis, *Ware.*

1 Laus, laudis, *Praise.*

1 Fraus, fraudis, *Deceit.*

2 Glos, gloris, *a Brothers wife, husbands sister.*

2 Glans, dis, *an Acorn.*

2 Lis, tis, *Strife, a Suit at Law.*

2 Dos, dotis, *a Portion, a gift, (or grace) of body, or mind.*

1 Ars, artis, *Art, Skill.*

1 Pars, *a part. a share.*
Particula, *a little parcel or part.*

2 Puls, pultis, *Frumenty.*

2 Vibex, icis, *a Stripe, the print or mark of a Stripe.*

1 Cervix, *the nape of the neck.*
Cervicula, *a little neck.*

1 Cornix, *a Crow, Rook.*
Cornicula, *a Daw.*

2 Coturnix, icis, *a Quail.*

1 Radix, icis, *a root. &c.*
Radicula, *a little root, a radish.*

2 Palus, udis, *a Fen, Moor.*

1 Quies, etis, *Rest.*

Crescent Acute in the Genitive Case. Masculines.

2 VAs, vadis, *a Surety.*

1 Pes, pedis, *a foot.*
Pediculus, *a little Foot.*
Pediculus, *a little Foot, a stalk of Fruit, a louse.*

2 Grex, gregis, *a Flock.*

1 Sal, salis, *Salt.* plu. Sales, *jests.*

1 Sol, solis, *the Sun.*

3 Ren, renis, *the Kidney.*

3 Splen, *the Spleen.*

Substantives.

Declens. III. *Masculines with their Diminutives.*

2 Lar, *a houshold God.*
2 Mas, maris, *the Male.*
3 Glis, gliris, *a Dormouse.*
1 Ros, roris, *the dew.*
1 Dens, dentis, *a tooth.*
Denticulus, *a little tooth, a cog of a whitl.*
1 Mons, montis, *a Mountain.* Go
Monticulus, *a little Mountain.*
1 Gigas, antis, *a Giant.*
2 Adamas, antis, *an Adamant, a Diamond.*
3 Elephas, antis, *an Elephant.*
2 Lien, lienis, *the Milt, the spleen.*
3 Semis, semissis, *the Half.*
3 Lebes, etis, *a Cauldron, a Kettle, a washing-Bason.*
3 Magnes, etis, *the Loadstone.*
3 Tapes, etis, *Tapestry.*

O, onis.

3 Bufo, onis, *a Toad.*
4 Buteo, *a Buzzard.*
4 Calo, *a Clog, Patten, a Souldiers Boy.*
1 Capo } *a Ca-*
Capus, } *pon.*
2 Carbo, *a Coal.*
Carbunculus, *a little coal, a carbuncle, a Plague sore.*
2 Carpio, *a Carp.*
2 Caupo, *a Victualer, a Vintner.*
Copa, *an Hostess.*
3 Cento, *a Coat, or coverlid of divers pieces.*
Centunculus, *a patcht Garment, a coverlid.*
4 Cudo, *a Souldiers leather Cap.*
2 Draco, *a Dragon.*
Dracunculus, *Dragonwort.*
2 Fullo, *a Fuller.*
3 Heluo, *a Glutton.*
3 Histrio, *a Stage-player.*
1 Leo, *a Lion.*
Lea, *a Lioness.*
Leæna.
Leunculus, *a little Lion.*
1 Ligo, *a Spade, shovel.*
3 Mango, *a Broker,* &c.
3 Melo, *a Melon.*
2 Nebulo, *a Knave.*
1 Pavo } *a Pea-*
Pavus, } *cock.*
3 Pepo, *a pumpion.*
3 Pero, *a high-shoe.*
3 Præco, *a Cryer.*
2 Sapo, *Soap.*
3 Scipio, *a Staff.*
4 Stolo, *a shoot, a Sucker.*
3 Tiro } onis, *a*
Tyro, } *novice, a young beginner.*
Tirunculus, *a new beginner.*
3 Titio, *a quenched Firebrand.*
3 Umbo, *a boss of a Buckler, a knob.*

Or,

Substantives.

Declens. III. *Masculines with their Diminutives.*

Or, oris.

1 CRuor, oris, *gore, blood.*
1 Honor } oris, *ho-*
Honos } *nour.*
2 Lepor, *Wit and Mirth, drollery.*
1 Odor, *a Sent, an odour.*
2 Olor, *a Swan.*
3 Pædor, *filthineſs, naſtineſs.*
1 Vapor, *a Vapour, heat (iſſuing.)*
2 Nepos, otis, *a Grandchild, a Nephew.*
Nepotulus, *a young Nephew.*

Neut. & Fœm.

2 Halec, ecis, *a herring.*
Halecula, *a little Herring.*

Creſcent Grave in the Genitive Caſe.

3 COelebs, libis, *a Batchelor.*
2 Cimex, icis, *a wood-louſe.*
2 Pulex, *a Flea.*
1 Sorex, *a Rat.*
3 Tomex, *an Hempen Cord, a horſecollar.*
1 Calix, *a Cup, Chalice.*
Caliculus, *a little Cup.*
3 Bellis, idis, *the Dayſie.*
1 Lapis, idis, *a Stone.*
Lapillus, *a little Stone.*
1 Ordo, inis, *an Order.*
2 Pollen, inis, *fine flower.*
1 Sanguis, inis, *blood,* &c.
1 Aer, aeris, *the Air.*
1 Æther, ætheris *Skie.*
1 Anſer, *a Gooſe.*
Anſerculus, *a Goſling.*
2 Aſſer } aſſeris, *a*
Aſſis, } *Planck.*
Aſſerculum, *a ſmall Planck.*
Aſſerculus, *a little Board.*
1 Paſſer, cris, *a Sparrow.*
Paſſerculus, *a little Sparrow.*
1 Later, lateris, *a brick.*
Laterculum, *a Slatt.*
1 Veſper, *the Evening.*
Veſpera, *the Evening.*
3 Caſtor, *a Beaver.*
1 Turtur, uris, *a Turtle-dove.*
2 Furfur, *Bran, alſo Scurf.*
1 Lepus, oris, *an Hare.*
Lepuſculus, *a Leveret.*
2 Gurges, itis, *a whirlpool, a Gulf.*
3 Merges, *a handful of Corn, a Sheaf.*
2 Poples, *the ham.*
2 Satelles, itis, *one of the Guard, a Halberd man.*
3 Termes, *a Bough with Fruit on it, eſpecially an Olive Branch; Alſo a worm (in wood or fleſh,) a Maggot.*
2 Stipes, itis, *a Stock,*

Substantives.

Declens. III. *Fœm. and Neut. with their Diminutives.*

Stock, a Stake, a Stick, a Billet.

1 Aries, ietis, *a ram.*

1 Paries, ietis, *a Wall of an house.*

Crescents grave

Fœminine.

1 Mulier, mulieris, *a Woman.*
Muliercula, *a little sorry woman.*

1 Arbor } oris, *a*
Arbos } *tree,* &c.
Arbuscula, *a shrub.*

2 Pellex, icis, *a harlot, Concubine.*

2 Ilex ilicis, *a holm, Oak.*

1 Silex, silicis, *a flint.*

3 Hystrix, *the Porcupine.*

2 Filix, *Fern.*
Filicula, *Polypody.*

3 Larix, icis, *the Larch tree, whence comes the Venice Turpentine.*

1 Pecus, udis, *Cattle, as Sheep, Oxen.*

1 Hyems, emis, *winter, a Storm, (in the Poets.)*

3 Alcedo, inis, *a Kings-fisher (bird.)*

3 Crepido, inis, *the edge of the bank or shore.*

1 Hirundo, inis, *a Swallow.*

2 Hirudo, *a Horse-leech.*

2 Caligo, ginis, *misty darkness.*

2 Sartago, *a frying-pan.*

2 Siligo, *fine wheat.*

Here follow Neuters.

1 Cæpe, is, } *an Onion.*
Cæpa, æ, }
Cepula, *a Chibol or cive, a little Onion.*

1 Mare, *the Sea.*

1 Rete, *a Net.*
Reticulum, *a little nett, a Racket, a Call or Coif.*

2 Gausape, *a Rug, Frise-garment.*

3 Aplustre, *a banner, or Streamer in the stern of a Ship.*

1 Cor, cordis, *the heart.*

1 Mel, mellis, *Honey.*

1 Fel, fellis, *Choler, gall.*

1 Far, farris, *bread-corn.*

1 Ver, veris, *the Spring (time)*

1 Æs, æris, *Brass, Coper, Laten.*

1 Os, oris, *the mouth, Countenance.*
Osculum } *a little*
Oscillum } *mouth, a kiss.*

1 Rus, ruris, *the Country.*

1 Thus, thuris, *incense, frankincense.*
Thusculum, *a little frankincense.*

1 Jus, juris, *right.*

Jus,

Substantives.

Declens. III. *Neuters with their Diminutives.*

1 Jus, juris, *Broth, pottage.*
Jusculum, *Pottage, gruel.*
1 Crus, cruris, *the leg, shank from knee to foot.*
Crusculum, *a little leg.*
2 Pus, puris, *corrupt matter (of a boile.)*
1 Vas, vasis, *a Vessel.*
Vasculum, *a little Vessel.*
1 Os, ossis, *a Bone,* &c.
Officulum, *a little Bone.*
1 Lac, lactis, *milk.*

Crescents Grave.

2 Gluten, inis, *Glue.*
3 Alumen, *Alume.*
3 Bitumen, *Jewes lime (burning like pitch)*
2 Cacumen, *the top, the pique of a Hill, ridge of an House.*
1 Nectar, aris, *Nectar, the Heathen Gods rare drink.*
1 Verber, beris, *a whip, scourge, stripe.*
1 Uber, *the Udder, pap, dug, teat.*
2 Suber, *Cork.*
2 Gingiber, *Ginger.*
1 Piper, *Pepper.*
2 Cicer, *a (cich) Pease, yellow fetches.*
Cicercula, *the flat Peast.*
3 Siser, *a Skirret.*
1 Marmor, oris, *Marble.*
2 Jecur, oris, & Jecinoris, *the Liver.*
1 Murmur, uris, *a Murmur.*
Murmurillum, *a little murmur.*
1 Robur, roboris, *strength, an Oak.*
2 Acus, eris, *Chaff.*
1 Viscus, eris, *plur.* Viscera, *the Vitals, as heart, liver, the Bowels.*
2 Ulcus, *an Ulcer, Boyl, running sore.*
1 Scelus, leris, *a wicked act, villany.*
2 Glomus, eris, *a bottom of thread or yarn.*
1 Onus, eris, *a burden, a load.*
1 Funus, eris, *a Funeral, a Burial.*
Munus, *a Gift, a duty or Office.*
Munusculum, *a little gift.*
1 Latus, eris, *a side.*
1 Pecus, oris, *Cattle, (on Land or Sea, as Sea-Horses,* &c.)
1 Stercus, *dung.*
2 Nemus, *a Grove, Forrest.*
1 Corpus, oris, *a Body.*
Corpusculum, *a little Body.*
1 Tempus, poris, *time, Season. plur.* Tempora, *the Temples of the Head.*
1 Litus, *the shore.*
1 Pectus, *the breast.*
Pectusculum, *a little*

Substantives.

Declenſion III. *with their Diminutives.*

the breaſt.

1 Caput, itis, *the head, a Chapter.*
Capitulum, *a little Head, Chapter, the Chapiter of a Pillar.*
Capitellum, *the Chapiter of a Pillar.*

Common, Maſculine, and Fœminine.

2 VAtes, is, *a Prophet, or Prophetess.*
1 Anguis, *a Snake.*
1 Canis, *a Dog, a Bitch.*
Canicula, *a Cur, the Dog-Star.*
Catulus, *a whelp.*
Catellus, *a Dog-whelp.*
Catella, *a Bitch-whelp.*
1 Hoſtis, *an Enemy.*
1 Teſtis, *a Witneſs.*
Teſticulus, *a Teſticle.*
1 Juvenis, *a young man,* &c.
Junior, *younger.*
1 Senex, ſenis, *an old man, or woman.*
Senior, *Elder.*
1 Bos, bovis, *an Ox, Cow,* &c.
Bucula, *a little Cow, or Heifer.*
1 Sus, ſuis, *a Swine.*
Sucula, *a Sow-Pig.*
plur. *the Hyades.*
2 Grus, gruis, *a Crane.*
1 Fur, furis, *a Thief.*
Furunculus, *a little thief, a Felon.*
1 Bubo, onis, *an Owl.*
1 Latro, onis, *a Robber.*
Latrunculus, *a little Thief, a Table-man, a Cheſs man.*
1 Culex, culicis, *a Gnat.*
2 Pugil, pugilis, *a Fighter (at cuffs) a Champion.*
1 Homo, hominis, *a man.*
Homulus, Homunculus, Homuncio, *a little man.*
1 Hoſpes, hoſpitis, *an Hoſt, or Gueſt.*
Hoſpita, *an Hoſteſs, alſo a woman Stranger.*
2 Anas, atis, *a Duck or Drake.*
Anaticula, *a Duckling.*

Doubtful Gender.

2 SCrobs, ſcrobis, *a Ditch, a pit, a hole digged in the Earth.*
2 Stirps, ſtirpis, *the Stock of a Tree, a young branch, or ſet.*
Stirps, *a Stock of Kindred.* gen. fœm
1 Calx, calcis, *the Heel.*
2 Cardo, dinis, *an Hinge,* &c.
1 Cinis, eris, *aſhes.*
1 Pulvis, pulveris, *Duſt, Powder.*
Pulviſculus, *ſmall Duſt.*

Heteroclit.

1 VIs, *gen.* vis, *plur.* Vires, *Strength, Force.*

The

Subſtantives.

Declenſion III.

The Third Declenſion holds moſt to the vowels *i* & *e* as the terminations *is*, *i*, *ibus*, and *em*, *e*, *es* do declare, ſometimes the Accuſative in *im*, ſometimes the Ablative in *i*.

The Nominative and Vocative are alike in the ſingular.

The Nominative, Accuſative and Vocative are alike in the Plural (*i. e.*) in *es*.

The Ablative ſingular ends in *e* ſhort to diſtinguiſh it from the fift Declenſion, where it ends in *e* long.

The Genitive Singular ends in *is* ſhort, and ſo it is a differen termination from the Dative and Ablative plural in *is* of the firſt and ſecond Declenſions.

The Genitive Plural ends ſometimes in *um*, ſometimes in *ium*, as in *Nubes*, *Piſcis*, *Mons*, *Ars*, *Pars*, the Genitive *Nubium*, *Piſcium*, *Montium*, *Artium*, *Partium*, ſo *Retium*, *Animalium*, *Ovium*, Sometimes in *um*, as *Patrum*, *Regum*, *Pedum*, *Leonum*, *Hominum*, *Arborum*, *Mulierum*, *Luminum*, *Temporum*, *Capitum*.

Examples of the Third Declenſion, *convenient for the Reader.*

Patern *I.* *Nubes* a Cloud.

Singular	*Nom.*	Nub *es*	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Nub *es*
	Gen.	Nub *is*		*Gen.*	Nub *ium*
	Dat.	Nub *i*		*Dat.*	Nub *ibus*
	Acc.	Nub *em*		*Acc.*	Nub *es*
	Voc.	Nub *es*		*Voc.*	Nub *es*
	Abl.	Nub *e*		*Abl.*	Nub *ibus*

Or

Substantives.

Declenſion III.

Or in the Plural thus.

Plural { *Nom. Acc. Voc.* Nub *es*
Gen. Nub *ium*
Dat. and *Abl.* Nub *ibus*

Patern II. of the Third Declenſion. *Piſcis* a Fiſh.

Singular	*Nom.*	Piſc *is*	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Piſc *es*
	Gen.	Piſc *is*		*Gen.*	Piſc *ium*
	Dat.	Piſc *i*		*Dat.*	Piſc *ibus*
	Acc.	Piſc *em*		*Acc.*	Piſc *es*
	Voc.	Piſc *is*		*Voc.*	Piſc *es*
	Abl.	Piſc *e*		*Abl.*	Piſc *ibus*

Pattern III. *Sol* the Sun.

Singular	*Nom.*	Sol	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Sol *es*
	Gen.	Sol *is*		*Gen.*	Sol *ium*
	Dat.	Sol *i*		*Dat.*	Sol *ibus*
	Acc.	Sol *em*		*Acc.*	Sol *es*
	Voc.	Sol		*Voc.*	Sol *es*
	Abl.	Sol *e*		*Abl.*	Sol *ibus*

So *Nom.* Fax *a Torch.* Rex *a King.* Pes *a Foot.* Mons *a Mount.*
Gen. Facis, &c. Regis, &c. Pedis, &c. Montis, &c.

Nom. Ars *Art.*
Gen. Art *is*, &c.

Vis

Substantives.

Declenſion III.

Vis hath a peculiar way of flexion.

	Singular		Plural	
Nom.	Vis		*Nom.*	Vir *es*
Gen.	Vis		*Gen.*	Vir *ium*
Dat.	Vi		*Dat.*	Vir *ibus*
Acc.	Vim		*Acc.*	Vir *es*
Voc.	Vis		*Voc.*	Vir *es*
Abl.	Vi		*Abl.*	Vir *ibus*

Pater a Father.

	Singular		Plural	
Nom.	Pat *er*		*Nom.*	Patr *es*
Gen.	Patr *is*		*Gen.*	Patr *um*
Dat.	Patr *i*		*Dat.*	Patr *ibus*
Acc.	Patr *em*		*Acc.*	Patr *es*
Voc.	Pat *er*		*Voc.*	Patr *es*
Abl.	Patr *e*		*Abl.*	Patr *ibus*

Leo a Lion.

	Singular		Plural	
Nom.	Leo		*Nom.*	Leon *es*
Gen.	Leon *is*		*Gen.*	Leon *um*
Dat.	Leon *i*		*Dat.*	Leon *ibus*
Acc.	Leon *em*		*Acc.*	Leon *es*
Voc.	Leo		*Voc.*	Leon *es*
Abl.	Leon *e*		*Abl.*	Leon *ibus*

Nom.	Ætas, *Age.*	Hæres.	Quies	Radix.	Vapor
Gen.	Ætat *is*	Hæred *is*	Quiet *is*	Radic *is*	Vapor *is*
Dat.	Ætat *i*, &c.	Hæred *i*, &c.	Quiet *i*, &c.	Radic *i*, &c.	Vapor *i*, &c.

Substantives.

Declension III.

Nom.	Nepos.	Palus.	Tellus	Virtus
Gen.	Nepot *is*	Palud *is*	Tellur *is*	Virtut *is*
Dat.	Nepot *i*,&c.	Palud *i*,&c.	Tellur *i*,&c.	Virtut *i*,&c.

Other Paterns of Nouns with their *Penultime* short.

Nom.	Anser	Calix	Lapis.	Sanguis.	Gurges
Gen.	Anser *is*	Calic *is*	Lapid *is*	Sanguin *is*	Gurgit *is*
Dat.	Anser *i*,&c.	Calic *i*,&c.	Lapid *i*,&c.	Sanguin *i*,&c.	Gurgit *i*, &c.

Nom.	Aries	Arbor	Lepus
Gen.	Arietis	Arbor *is*	Lepor *is*
Dat.	Ariet *i*,&c.	Arbor *i*,&c.	Lepor *i*,&c.

Homo a Man.

Singular	*Nom.*	Homo	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Homin *es*
	Gen.	Homin *is*		*Gen.*	Homin *um*
	Dat.	Homin *i*		*Dat.*	Homin *ibus*
	Acc.	Homin *em*		*Acc.*	Homin *es*
	Voc.	Homo		*Voc.*	Homin *es*
	Abl.	Homin *e*		*Abl.*	Homin *ibus*

Singular

Substantives.

Declension III.

Mulier, a Woman.

Singular	*N.*	Mulier	*Plural*	*N.*	Mulier *es*
	G.	Mulier *is*		*G.*	Mulier *um*
	D.	Mulier *i*		*D.*	Mulier *ibus*
	A.	Mulier *em*		*A.*	Mulier *es*
	V.	Mulier		*V.*	Mulier *es*
	A.	Mulier *e*		*A.*	Mulier *ibus*

Paterns of Substantives of the Neuter Gender.

Rete, a Net.

Singular	*Nom.*	Ret *e*	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Ret *ia*
	Gen.	Ret *is*		*Gen.*	Ret *ium*
	Dat.	Ret *i*		*Dat.*	Ret *ibus*
	Acc.	Ret *e*		*Acc.*	Ret *ia*
	Voc.	Ret *e*		*Voc.*	Ret *ia*
	Abl.	Ret *i*		*Abl.*	Ret *ibus*

Note, That Neuters are not of the Second Declension only, ending in *um*, but are of the Third Declension also of divers terminations; in *e*, as *Rete*; in *l*, as *Mel*, *Animal*; in *en*, as *Nomen*, *Omen*, *Flumen*, *Lumen*, *Numen*; in *r*, as *Far*, *Calcar*, *Ver*, *Æquor*, *Marmor*, *Murmur*, *Robur*; in *s*, as *Vas*, *vasis*, *Æs*, *Os*, *Rus*, *Crus*. *Manus*, *Funus*, *Corpus*, *Tempus*; one in *t*, as *Caput*; one in *e*, as *Lac*.

Nouns of the Neuter Gender, which terminate in *a*, as *Lemma*, *Stemma*, *Sperma*, *Epigramma*, whose Genitives end in *atis*, are Greek for the most part.

Note how *Rete* is declined, the rather because many Adjectives

Substantives.

Declenſion III.

of this Declenſion do follow this patern, *Triſtis* and *Triſte* like *Piſcis* and *Rete*.

The Nominative, Accuſative and Vocative are alike in the Singular and Plural.

Nom. *Acc.* *Voc.* } Ret *e* *Nom.* *Acc.* *Voc.* } Ret *ia*

The Dative and Ablative Singular in *i*. So may you decline it compendiouſly.

Singul. { *Nom. Acc. Voc.* Ret *e* ; *Gen.* Ret *is* ; *Dat.* and *Abl.* Ret *i* } *Plural* { *Nom. Acc. Voc.* Ret *ia* ; *Gen.* Ret *ium.* ; *Dat.* and *Abl.* Ret *ibus* }

So *Nom.* Animal *a Living Creature* Calcar *a Spur.*
Gen. Animal *is* Calcar *is*
Dat. Animal *i*, &c. *Ablative* in *i*. Calcar *i*, &c. Theſe Neuters make the Ablative in *i*.

But theſe following with others make their Ablative in *e* as *Farre*, *Melle*, *Vere*, *Ære*, *Ore*, *Rure*, &c.

Singular	*Nom.* Far	Mel	Ver	Æs	Os
	Gen. Farr *is*	Mell *is*	Ver *is*	Ær *is*	Or *is*
	Dat. Farr *i*, &c.	Mell *i*, &c.	Ver *i*, &c.	Ær *i*, &c.	Or *i*, &c.
	Nom. Rus	Vas	Os		
	Gen. Rur *is*	Vaſ *is*	Oſſ. *is*		
	Dat. Rur *i*, &c.	Vaſ *i*, &c.	Oſſ *i*, &c.		

Singular

Substantives.

Declension III.

Singular	*Nom.*	Lumen	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Lumin *a*
	Gen.	Lumen *is*		*Gen.*	Lumin *um*
	Dat.	Lumen *i*		*Dat.*	Lumin *ibus*
	Acc.	Lumen		*Acc.*	Lumin *a*
	Voc.	Lumen		*Voc.*	Lumin *a*
	Abl.	Lumen *e*		*Abl.*	Lumin *ibus*

You see the Nominative, Accusative, Voccative are alike in each number, the Plurals in *a*.

So *Nom.*	Caput	Marmor	Robur	Munus
Gen.	Capit *is*	Marmor *is*	Robor *is*	Muner *is*
Dat.	Capit *i*,&c.	Marmor *i*,&c.	Robor *i*,&c.	Muner *i*,&c.

Nom. Tempus
Gen. Tempor *is*
Dat. Tempor *i*, &c.

Heteroclit.

Plural	*Nom.*	Mœn *ia* the walls of a City.
	Gen.	Mœn *ium*, or *iorum*
	Dat.	Mœn *ibus*
	Acc.	Mœn *ia*
	Voc.	Mœn *ia*
	Abl.	Mœn *ibus*

Substantives.

Declension IV. *Us, ûs* (long), *ui. Masculines*

With their Diminutives.

1 ÆStus, (*soultry*) *Heat.*
2 Astus, *craft, wiles.*
2 Fastus, *Pride, Statelyness.*
2 Portus, *a Haven.*
2 Ritus, *a* (*solemn*) *Fashion, a rite.*
2 Sinus, *a Bosome.*
3 Lessus, *a lamentable note at Funerals.*
1 Metus, *Fear, Dread.*
Meticulus, *a little childish fear.*
2 Penus, us, *all store or provision, as for eating and drinking,* &c.
Penus, oris. idem.

Plural N.

1 Artus, artuum, *Limbs, Joints.*
Articulus, *a joynt, a knuckle, the knot of a Vine branch.*

Fœminine.

1 ANus, *an Old Woman.*
Anicula, *a creeping old woman.*
2 Nurus, *a Daughter in Law.*
1 Manus, *a Hand, a Band of men.*
3 Idus, plur. iduum, idibus, *the Ides of a* (*Roman*) *month.*
2 Porticus, *a gallery.*
Porticula, *a small Gallery.*

Doubtful.

2 Specus, *a Den.*

Neuters.

Singul. indeclin. Plur. ua.

1 COrnu, *a Horn a Cornet.*
Cornículum, *a little Horn, a whistle.*
1 Gelu, *Frost.*
1 Genu, *a Knee.*
Geniculum, *a little knot, the joynt of a stalk of an herb.*
2 Veru, *a Spit, a broch.*
Verículum, *a little Spit.*

Declension

Substantives.

Declenſ. IV. *and* II. *with their Diminitives.*

Declenſ. IV. & II.		*Fœminine.*			
Us, i.	Us, ûs.			1	Laurus, *a Lawrel.*
1	Lacus, *a Lake, the Fat under the Wine-preſs.*	1	Domus, *an houſe.*	1	Ficus, *a Fig.*
	Lacuſculus, *a little Ditch.*		Domuncula, *a little low Houſe.*		Ficulus, *a little Fig.*
			Domicilium, *a dwelling Houſe.*	1	Pinus, *a Pine-tree.*
				1	Quercus, *an Oak.*

Paterns of the Fourth Declenſion.

Æſtus, Heat.

Singular	*Nom.*	Æſt *us*	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Æſt *us*
	Gen.	Æſt *ûs*		*Gen.*	Æſt *uum*
	Dat.	Æſt *ui*		*Dat.*	Æſt *ibus*
	Acc.	Æſt *um*		*Acc.*	Æſt *us*
	Voc.	Æſt *us*		*Voc.*	Æſt *us*
	Abl.	Æſt *u*		*Abl.*	Æſt *ibus*

The Nominative Singular terminates in *us* ſhort, and ſo is different from the termination found there in the plural, which is *us* long, as alſo the termination of the Genitive Singular, which therefore is marked with a Circumflex.

Domus

Substantives.

Declens. IV. and II.

Domus and a few others are declined as of the Fourth and Second Declensions joined together.

Singular	*Nom.*	Dom *us*	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Dom *us*
	Gen.	Dom *i* & *ûs*		*Gen.*	Dom *orum* & *uum*
	Dat.	Dom *o* & *ui*		*Dat.*	Dom *ibus*
	Acc.	Dom *um*		*Acc.*	Dom *os* & *us*
	Voc.	Dom *us*		*Voc.*	Dom *us*
	Abl.	Dom *o*		*Abl.*	Dom *ibus*

Cornu a Horn, *Neuter.*

Singular Nom. Acc. Voc. Corn *u*

Plural

Nom.	Corn *ua*
Gen.	Corn *uum*
Dat.	Corn *ibus*
Acc.	Corn *ua*
Voc.	Corn *ua*
Abl.	Corn *ibus*

Portus, Sinus, Artus, Lacus, &c. make the *Dative* and *Ablative* in *ubus*.

Substantives.

Declension the Fifth.

Fœminine.

2 Acies, iei, *an Edge*, &c. *an Army, the sight of the Eye.*
2 Caries, *Rottenness of wood*, &c.
1 Res, rei, *a Thing.*
2 Sanies, *corrupted blood, matter of a sore.*

Doubtful Gender.

1 Dies, ei, *the Day.*
Diecula, *a short Day.*

Patern of the Fifth Declension.

Res, a Thing.

Singuls	*Nom.*	Res	*a Thing*	*Plural*	*Things*
	Gen.	Rei	*of a thing*	*Gen.*	Rerum *of things*
	Dat.	Rei	*to a thing*	*Dat.*	Rebus *to things*
	Acc.	Rem	*the thing*	*Acc.*	Res *the things*
	Voc.	Res	*o thing*	*Voc.*	Res *o things*
	Abl.	Re	*with a th.*	*Abl.*	Rebus *with things*

Adjectives in us, a, um.

With their Diminutives and Comparisons.

1 ÆQuus, *equal, even (thing) favourable (person)*
Æquior, *more equal, favourable.*
Æquissimus *very favourable.*
Æquum, subst. *Equity.*

1 Albus, *White*, &c.
Albior, *whiter.*
Albissimus, *whitest.*
Albulus, *whitish.*
Album, sub. *a white Scrowl, a Register.*

1 Amarus, *Bitter.*
Amarior, *Bitterer.*
Amarissimus, *very bitter.*
Amariusculus, *bitterish.*

1 Amplus, *large, ample, sumptuous.*
Amplior, *larger.*
Ampliſſimus, *largest.*
Ampliusculus, *pretty large.*

3 Balbus, *stammering, lisping.*

2 Barbarus, *savage, barbarous.*
Barbarior, *more Barbarous.*

3 Bardus, *Blockish.*

3 Blæsus, *stammering, lisping.*
Blæsulus, *somewhat lisping.*

1 Blandus, *fair spoken, kind.*
Blandior, *kinder, (in speech)*
Blandissimus, *very kind.*
Blandulus, *somewhat kind.*
Blandidulus, *fair spoken.*

2 Brutus, *brutish, without reason.*

1 Cæcus, *blind.*
Cæcior, *blinder.*
Cæcissimus, *starke-blind.*

3 Cæsius, *gray.*

2 Calvus, *bald.*

3 Camurus, *crooked.*

2 Canus, *grey hair'd hoary.*

1 Castus, *chaste, pure.*
Castior, *chaster.*
Castissimus, *chastest, very chaste.*

1 Cavus, *Hollow.*
Cavum, subst. *a hollow place.*

1 Carus } *dear,*
Charus, } *dearly beloved.*
Charior, *dearer, more dearly beloved.*
Charissimus, *dearest.*

1 Clarus, *bright, clear, honourable.*
Clarior, *brighter.*
Clarissimus, *clearest, most noble.*

2 Claudus, *lame, halting.*
Claudulus.

3 Cordus, *late springing.*

2 Crassus, *gross, thick (in constitution)*
Crassior, *grosser.*
Crassissimus, *thickest.*
Crassiusculus, *pretty thick.*

3 Creperus, *duskish.*

3 Crispus, *curled, frisled, wrinkled.*

1 Cunctus, *all (together)*

2 Curtus, *short, small.*

Curvus,

Adjectives us,a,um. *with their Diminutives and Comparisons.*

1 Curvus, *crooked.*
Curvior, *more crooked.*
Curvissimus, *very crooked.*
2 Densus, *thick, close (in parts)*
Densior, *thicker.*
Densissimus, *thickest.*
2 Dignus, *worthy.*
Dignior, *more worthy.*
Dignissimus, *most worthy.*
1 Dirus, *Cursed, dreadful.*
Dirior, *more dreadful.*
Dirissimus, *most dreadfull.*
Durus, *harder.*
Durior, *harder.*
1 Durissimus, *hardest, very hard.*
Durusculus, *hardish.*
Fatuus, *Foolish, unsavoury.*
2 Ferus, *wild, savage, cruel.*
1 Firmus, *stedfast, sure, firm.*
1 Firmior, *faster, surer.*
Firmissimus, *fastest.*
Flavus, *bright yellow.*
2 Fœdus, *foul, filthy.*
Fœdior, *fouler.*
Fœdissimus, *foulest.*
3 Frivolus, *trifling, frivolous, of no value.*
3 Furvus, *dark.*
2 Fuscus, *brown, dun.*
3 Galbus, *greenish.*
1 Gibbus, *crook backt.*
Gibbus, substan. *a bunch on the back.*
3 Gilvus, *a pale red, or sorrel colour (in Horses)*
3 Gnarus, *skilful.*
3 Gnavus, *active, industrious.*
2 Gratus, *welcome, acceptable, thankful.*
Gratior, *welcomer, more acceptable.*
Gratissimus, *most acceptable.*
3 Hirsutus } *hairy.*
Hirtus, }
Hirsutior, *more hairy.*
Hirsutissimus, *most hairy.*
2 Idoneus, *fit, sufficient.*
2 Jejunus, *fasting.*
1 Lætus, *glad, joyful.*
Lætior, *more joyful.*
Lætissimus, *most joyful.*
1 Largus, *large.*
Largior, *larger.*
Largissimus, *largest*
Largiusculus, *somewhat large.*
2 Lascivus, *wanton.*
Lascivior, *more wanton.*
Lasciviissimus, *most wanton.*
2 Lassus, *weary, tired.*
Lassissimus, *very weary.*
1 Latus, *broad, wide.*
Latior, *broader.*
Latissimus, *broadest.*
2 Laxus, *loose, slack.*
Laxior, *more loose.*
Laxissimus, *slackest.*
4 Limus, *askew.*
3 Lippus, *blear ey'd.*
1 Longus, *long.*
Longior, *larger.*
Longissimus, *longest, very long.*
Longiusculus, *pretty long.*
Longulus, *somewhat long.*
2 Luscus, *one ey'd.*
1 Magnus, *great.*
Major, *greater.*
Maximus, *greatest, very great.*
Majusculus, *somewhat bigger.*
1 Malus, *evil, bad, naughty.*
3 Mancus, *maimed.*
Medius, *middle.*
Medium, *the middle.*

Adjectives us,a,um. *with their Diminutives and Comparisons.*

2 Merus, *meer, not mixt.*
Merum, subst. *wine, (not mixt)*
1 Mundus, *clean, neat.*
Mundior, *cleaner.*
Mundissimus, *cleanest, very clean.*
Mundus, i, *the Heaven, the world.*
1 Mutus, *dumb.*
3 Muticus, *beardless (in corn)*
2 Mutilus, *maimed.*
1 Novus, *new, fresh.*
Novissimus, *the last of all.*
1 Nudus, *naked, bare.*
Nudior, *more naked.*
Nudissimus, *very naked.*
2 Orbus, *bereaved of (Father, sight, children)*
3 Pætus, *Pinck-ey'd.*
1 Parvus, *small, little.*
Parvulus, *very little.*
1 Paucus, *few.*
Paucior, *fewer.*
Pauciſſimus, *fewest.*
Pauculus, *very few.*
Pauxillus, *exceeding few.*
Pauxillulus.
3 Perperus, *lewd.*
1 Pius, *godly, religious, compassionate.*
Piissimus, *most pious.*
Pientissimus, *most religious.*
1 Planus, *plain, flat.*
Planior, *plainer.*
Planissimus, *plainest, very plain.*
1 Pravus, *corrupt, unrighteous, perverse.*
Pravior, *more corrupt.*
Praviſſimus, *most corrupt, very unrighteous.*
2 Priſcus, *ancient.*
2 Priſtinus, *former.*
3 Privus, *particular, single.*
2 Pronus, *bending forward.*
Pronior, *more prone.*
Proniſſimus, *most inclinable.*
3 Pumilus, *Low, Dwarfish.*
2 Puniceus, *light red.*
2 Pullus, *black.*
1 Purus, *clean, pure.*
Purior, *pure.*
Puriſſimus, *very pure.*
2 Rarus, *thin (in compoſition of parts) rare.*
Rarior, *thinner, rarer.*
Rariſſimus, *thinneſt, rareſt.*
2 Raucus, *hoarse.*
Raucior, *hoarser.*
Rauciſſimus, *hoarſeſt.*
3 Ravus, *Ruſſet gray.*
2 Rufus, *red haired.*
2 Rutilus, *Ruddy, yellow.*
1 Sævus, *cruel.*
Sævior, *crueller.*
Sæviſſimus, *most, very cruel.*
1 Salvus, *safe, sound.*
1 Sanus, *sound (in ones wits, or body)*
Sanior, *sounder, healthier.*
Saniſſimus, *very sound.*
2 Saucius, *wounded.*
2 Serenus, *clear, bright, gracious.*
2 Serus, *late.*
Serior, *later.*
Serum, *the Evening.* subst.
2 Severus, *severe, rigorous.*
Severior, *severer, stricter.*
Severiſſimus, *most severe, strictest.*

Siccus,

Adject. us,& er,a,um. *with their Diminutives and Comparisons*

1 Siccus, *dry.*
Siccior, *dryer.*
Sicciſſimus, *dryeſt, very dry.*

2 Simus, *flat-noſed.*

1 Singulus, *every one, ſeveral, each.*

2 Situs, *placed, ſituated, buried.*

2 Spiſſus, *thick, cloſe (in parts) clammy.*
Spiſſior, *thicker.*
Spiſſiſſimus, *thickeſt.*

2 Spurcus, *filthy, naſty, obſcene.*
Spurcior, *filthier.*
Spurciſſimus, *filthieſt.*

2 Spurius, *baſe begotten, baſtard.*

3 Strabus, *goggle ey'd, ſquint ey'd.*

2 Strenuus, *ſtrong, ſtout, luſty.*
Strenuior, *ſtoutr.*
Strenuiſſimus, *very ſtout.*

2 Surdus, *deaf,&c.*
Surdior, *deafer.*
Surdiſſimus, *very deaf.*

2 Tardus, *ſlow, dull, (witted.)*
Tardior, *ſlower.*
Tardiſſimus, *very ſlow.*
Tardiuſculus, *ſomewhat ſlow.*

2 Torvus, *grim, ſtern, fierce, crooked.*
Torviſſimus, *very ſtern.*

2 Truncus, *cut ſhort, maimed, foul.*
Truncus, ſubſt. *a Log.*

3 Valgus, *bow leg'd, (outward)*

1 Varius, *divers, ſundry, manifold.*

3 Varus, *crooked, (like pot-hooks)*

1 Vaſtus, *huge, broad, and wide beyond meaſure.*
Vaſtior, *huger.*
Vaſtiſſimus, *very huge.*

1 Verus, *true.*
Verior, *truer.*
Veriſſimus, *moſt true, very true.*
Verum, ſubſt. *truth.*

3 Uncus, *crooked.*
Uncus, ſubſt. *a hook.*

4 Altus, *high, deep.*
Altior, *higher.*
Altiſſimus, *very high.*
Altum, ſubſt. *the deep.*
Alciuſculus, *pretty tall.*

Adjectives.

in er, a, um.

1 ÆGer, gra, um, *ſick.*
Ægrior, *more ſick.*
Ægerrimus, *very ſick.*

2 Ater, tra, um, *coal-black.*
Atrior, *blacker.*
Aterrimus, *moſt black, very black.*

1 Niger, gra, grum, *black.*
Nigrior, *blacker.*
Nigerrimus, *blackeſt.*
Nigellus, *blackiſh, brown.*

1 Sacer, cra, crum, *holy, conſecrated (of things rather than perſons.*
Sacerrimus, *moſt holy.*
Sacrum, *a ſacrifice, a Temple.* ſubſt.
Sacellum, *a Chappel.*

2 Siniſter, *on the left hand.*
Siniſterior, *more on the left hand.*
Siniſtimus, *moſt to the left hand.*

Aſper,

Adjectives er, a, um, *with their Diminutives and Comparisons.*

2 Asper, era, rum, *rough, harsh.*
Asperior, *rougher.*
Asperrimus, *roughest.*

1 Dexter, era, um. *on the right hand.*
Dexterior, *more to the right hand.*
Dexterrimus, vel Dextimus, *most to the right hand.*

1 Lacer, era, rum, *torn, or rent.*

2 Prosper, ra, um, *fortunate.*
Prosperior, *more prosperous.*
Prosperrimus, *most prosperous.*

1 Tener, era, rum *tender, pliant.*
Tenerior, *more tender.*
Tenerrimus, *very tender.*
Tenellus, *pretty tender.*
Tenellulus, *exceeding tender.*

Paterns of the Adjectives, *Albus* White, as *Bonus.*

Singular	*Nom.*	Alb	*us,*	*a,*	*um*	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Alb	*i,*	*æ,*	*a*
	Gen.	Alb	*i,*	*æ,*	*i*		*Gen.*	Alb	*orum,*	*arum,*	*orum*
	Dat.	Alb	*o,*	*æ,*	*o*		*Dat.*	Alb	*is*		
	Acc.	Alb	*um,*	*am,*	*um*		*Acc.*	Alb	*os,*	*as,*	*a*
	Voc.	Alb	*e,*	*a,*	*um*		*Voc.*	Alb	*i,*	*æ,*	*a*
	Abl.	Alb	*o,*	*â,*	*o,*		*Abl.*	Alb	*is,*		

Or in the usual Example *Bonus* Good.

Singular	*Nom.*	Bon	*us,*	*a,*	*um*	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Bon	*i,*	*æ,*	*a,*
	Gen.	Bon	*i,*	*æ,*	*i*		*Gen.*	Bon	*orum,*	*arum,*	*orum*
	Dat.	Bon	*o,*	*æ,*	*o*		*Dat.*	Bon	*is*		
	Acc.	Bon	*um,*	*am,*	*um*		*Acc.*	Bon	*os,*	*as,*	*a*
	Voc.	Bon	*e,*	*a,*	*um*		*Voc.*	Bon	*i,*	*æ,*	*a*
	Abl.	Bon	*o,*	*â,*	*o*		*Abl.*	Bon	*is*		

Niger,

Paterns of Adjectives, &c.

Niger, Black.

Singular	*Nom.* & *Voc.*	Niger	*gra, grum.*	
	Gen.	Nigr *i,*	*æ,*	*i*
	Dat.	Nigr *o,*	*æ,*	*o*
	Acc.	Nigr *um,*	*am,*	*um*
	Abl.	Nigr *o,*	*â,*	*o* &c.

In which Examples *Bonus, Albus* is declined like *Dominus, Bona* like *Via, Bonum* like *Bellum*; ſo an Adjective is always declined like a Subſtantive.

Theſe Adjectives make the Genetive in *ius* the Dative in *i.*

Genit. ius.

1 UNus, *one, alone.*
1 Solus, *only, alone (anciently whole.)*
1 Aliuis, *other.*
1 Alter, tera, rum, *gen.* alterius, *other (of the two)*
1 Uter, *whether, or which (of the two.)*
1 Hic, hæc, hoc, *this.*
1 Qui, quæ, quod, *which, that (for which)*
1 Quis, quæ, quod, *what, any what.*
1 Is, ea, id, *that.*
1 Ille, a, ud, *that.*
1 Iſte, a, ud, *that.*
1 Ipſe, *that ſelf ſame.*
Ipſiſſimus, *the very ſelf ſame.*

O, æ, o, *Plural.*

1 AMbo, *both.*
1 Duo, *two, twain.*

Theſe

Paterns of Adjectives, &c.

Theſe Adjectives thus declined.

Unus, *Genit.* Unius.

Singular	*Nom.*	Un	*us, a, um*	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Un	*i, æ, a*
	Gen.	Un	*ius*		*Gen.*	Un	*orum, arum, orum*
	Dat.	Un	*i*		*Dat.*	Un	*is*
	Acc.	Un	*um, am, um*		*Acc.*	Un	*os, as, a*
	Voc.	Un	*e, a, um*		*Voc.*	Un	*i, æ, a*
	Abl.	Un	*o, â, o.*		*Abl.*	Un	*is,*

So Solus, *alone.* Totus, *whole.* Ullus, *any.* Uter, *whether of the two.* Neuter, *neither of the two.*

Nom. Uter, Utra, Utrum.	*Nom.* Neuter, tra, um.
Gen. Utrius.	*Gen.* Neutrius.
Dat. Utri, &c.	*Dat.* Neuti, &c.

Ipſe, *the very ſelf ſame.*

Nom. Ipſe, Ipſa, Ipſum.
Gen. Ipſius.
Dat. Ipſi, &c.

Alter, *another.*

Nom. Alter, era, erum.
Gen. Alterius } *pen. ſhort.*
Dat. Alteri }

Nom. Alius, Alia, Aliud. *Gen.* Alius. *Dat.* Alii, &c.

Ille,

Paterns of Adjectives, &c.

Ille, *That.*

Singular	*Nom.*	Ille, illa, illud.	*That*	*the substantive comprehended*	*He, she, it.*
	Gen.	Illius	*of That*		*of him, his, hers.*
	Dat.	Illi	*to That*		*to him, to her, to it.*
	Acc.	Illum, illam, illud.	*That*		*him, her, it.*
	Voc.	———			———
	Abl.	Illo, illâ, illo.	*by That*		*from him, her, it.*

Plural	*Nom.*	Illi, illæ, illa.	*They, those.*
	Gen.	Illorum, illarum, illorum.	*of Those, them, their.*
	Dat.	Illis.	*to Those, them.*
	Acc.	Illos, illas, illa.	*Those, them.*
	Voc.	——— ——— ———	
	Abl.	Illis.	*from Those, them.*

So Iſte, iſta, iſtud, &c. *That.*

Ipſe *That ſelf ſame,* or *He himſelf,* is declined in *um.*
Nom. Ipſe, ipſa, ipſum.
Gen. Ipſius, &c.

Is, *That.*

Singular	*Nom.*	Is, ea, id.	*That, he, she.*
	Gen.	Ejus.	*of That, his, her.*
	Dat.	Ei.	*to That, him, her.*
	Acc.	Eum, eam, id.	*That, him, her.*
	Voc.	———	———
	Abl.	Eo, eâ, eo.	*from That, him, her.*

Paterns of Adjectives, &c.

Plural	*Nom.*	Ii, eæ, ea.	*Those, they.*
	Gen.	Eorum, earum, eorum.	*of Those, them.*
	Dat.	Iis *or* eis.	*to Those, them.*
	Acc.	Eos, eas, ea.	*Those, them.*
	Voc.	———	———
	Abl.	Iis *or* eis.	*from Those, them.*

Quis, *Who, What?*

Singular	*Nom.*	Quis, quæ, quid.	*What, who.*
	Gen.	Cujus.	*of What, whose.*
	Dat.	Cui.	*to What, to whom*
	Acc.	Quem, quam, quid.	*What, whom.*
	Voc:	——— ———	———
	Abl.	Quo, quâ, quo *or* quî.	*with What, with whom.*

Plural	*Nom.*	Qui, quæ, quæ	*What, who.*
	Gen.	Quorum, quarum, quorum	*of What, whose, &c.*
	Dat.	Quibus *or* queis	
	Acc.	Quos, quas, quæ	
	Voc.	——— ——— ———	
	Abl.	Quibus *or* queis.	

Qui *Which, who, declined like* Quis, *only it readeth* Quod *for* Quid.

Nom.	Qui, quæ, quod	*which, who*
Gen.	Cujus	*of which, of whom.*
Dat.	Cui	*to which, to whom, &c.*

Hic,

Paterns of Adjectives, &c.

Hic, hæc, hoc, *This*

Singular	*Nom.*	Hic, hæc, hoc.	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Hi, hæ, hæc. *These*
	Gen.	Hujus		*Gen.*	Horum, harum, horum.
	Dat.	Huic		*Dat.*	His
	Acc.	Hunc, hanc, hoc.		*Acc.*	Hos, has, hæc.
	Voc.	———		*Voc.*	———
	Abl.	Hoc, hâc, hoc.		*Abl.*	His.

Ambo, *Both*; and Duo, *Two*. Thus declined.

Plural	*Nom.*	Ambo, ambæ, ambo.
	Gen.	Amborum, ambarum, amborum.
	Dat.	Ambobus, ambabus, ambobus.
	Acc.	Ambos, ambas, ambo.
	Voc.	Ambo, ambæ, ambo.
	Abl.	Ambobus, ambabus, ambobus.

Adjectives in is, e, &c.

With their Diminutives and Comparisons.

1 BRevis, *short, brief.*
Brevia, subst. *shallow places of the Sea, shelves.*
Brevior, *shorter.*
Brevissimus, *shortest, very short.*
2 Comis, *courteous, affable.*
1 Dulcis, *sweet.*
Dulcior, *sweeter.*
Dulcissimus, *sweetest, very sweet.*
1 Grandis, *great, big.*
Grandior, *greater.*
Grandissimus, *greatest, very great.*
Grandiusculus, *pretty big.*
1 Gravis, *heavy, weighty, grievous, grave.*
Gravior, *more heavy.*
Gravissimus, *most heavy.*
1 Hilaris, *merry.*
Hilarior, *merrier.*
Hilarissimus, *very merry.*
2 Inanis, *empty, void of.*
Inanior, *more empty.*
Inanissimus, *most empty.*
Inane, subst. *the Air.*
2 Lævis, *smooth, sleek.*
2 Lenis, *mild, gentle, smooth (to taste.)*
Lenior, *milder.*
Lenissimus, *most gentle.*
1 Levis, *light, (in weight)*
Levior, *lighter.*
Levissimus, *lightest.*
Leviculus, *somewhat light.*
Leviusculus, *pretty light.*
2 Mitis, *mild, meek.*
Mitior, *meeker, milder.*
Mitissimus, *very meek mild.*
1 Omnis, *all.*
1 Pinguis, *fat.*
Pinguior *fatter.*
Pinguissimus, *very fat,*
3 Potis, *able.*
Potior, *better.*
Potissimus, *best, chiefest.*
2 Rudis, *rude, unwrought.*
Rudior, *more rude, ruder.*
Rudissimus.
2 Sterilis, *barren.*
Sterilior, *more barren.*
1 Suavis, *sweet, (to smell or taste)*
Suavior, *sweeter.*
Suavissimus, *very sweet, sweetest.*
2 Tenuis, *slender, thin.*
Tenuior, *thinner.*
Tenuissimus, *very thin.*
Tenuiculus, *very slender.*
1 Tristis, *sad, sorrowful, severe.*
Tristior, *sadder.*
Tristissimus, *very sad.*
Tristiculus, *saddish.*
1 Turpis, *filthy, base, dishonest, (facti)*
Turpior, *more foul.*
Turpissimus, *very foul, foulest.*
Turpiculus, *somewhat foul, foulish.*
2 Acris } *eager,*
Acre, } *sharp, biting*

Adjectives in is, &c. *with their Comparisons.*

biting the tongue, vehement.
Acrior, *sharper.*
Acerrimus, *very sharp.*
1 Celer, Celeris, } *swift.*
Celerior, *swifter.*
Celerrimus, *very swift.*
Celeriusculus, *pretty swift.*
2 Celeber, Celebris } *famous.*
Celebrior, *more famous.*
Celeberrimus, *very famous.*
1 Par, paris, *equal, even (in number) like.*
Par, subst. *a pair, a couple.*
2 Sons, *Guilty.*
2 Trux, *fierce, cruel.*
Truculentus, *very fierce.*
Recens, *new, fresh.*
Recentior, *fresher.*
Recentissimus, *very fresh.*
2 Repens, *sudden.*

Comparatives.

Melior, & melius, *better.*
Meliusculus, *somewhat better.*
1 Minor & minus, *less.*
Minimus, *least of all, very little.*
Minusculus, *pretty little.*
2 Ocyor & ocyus, *swifter.*
Ocyssimus, *swiftest.*
1 Pejor & pejus, *worse.*
Pessimus, *worst.*

Cresc. grav.

1 Pauper, *poor.*
Pauperior, *more poor.*
Pauperrimus, *very poor.*
Pauperculus, *pitiful poor.*
1 Vetus, eris, *dry, old, antient, stale.*
Veterior, *older.*
Veterrimus, *stalest.*
Vetulus, *Old.*
Vetula, *an old woman.*
2 Teres, etis, *round and smooth.*
2 Hebes, etis, *dul, blunt.*
Hebetior, *duller.*
1 Dives, divitis, *rich.*
Dis, ditis.
Divitior, Ditior, } *richer.*
Divitissimus, Ditissimus, } *very rich, richest.*
2 Sospes, *safe.*
1 Tres, tria, *three.*
1 Mille, millia, *a thousand.*
Mille, subst. *a thousand.*
1 Plus, pluris, neut. *more.* plures & plura.
Plurimus, *most.*
Plusculus, *somewhat more.*

Indeclinabile.

1 Quatuor, *four.*
1 Quinque, *five.*
1 Sex, *six.*
1 Septem, *seven.*
1 Octo, *eight.*
1 Novem, *Nine.*
Decem,

Adjectives, &c.

1	Decem, *ten.*	2	Sexaginta, *sixty.*	1	Centum, *an hundred.*
2	Viginti, *twenty.*	2	Septuaginta, *seventy.*	1	Quot, *how many, or as many.*
2	Triginta, *thirty.*	2	Octoginta, *eighty.*	1	Tot, *so many.*
2	Quadraginta, *forty, &c.*	2	Nonaginta, *ninety.*		
2	Quinquaginta, *fifty.*				

Paterns of Adjectives in *is* & *e*.

Tristis, Sad.

Singular	*Nom.*	Tristis & Triste	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Trist *es* & Trist *ia*
	Gen.	Trist *is*		*Gen.*	Trist *ium*
	Dat.	Trist *i*		*Dat.*	Trist *ibus*
	Acc.	Trist *em* & *e*		*Acc.*	Trist *es* & *ia*
	Voc.	Trist *is* & *e*		*Voc.*	Trist *es* & *ia*
	Abl.	Trist *i*		*Abl.*	Trist *ibus*

The Ablative singular ends in *i* (as *Reti* before in the Substantive) not in *e* and *i*. for so *Triste* would be found four times in the singular number, which ambiguities the Latin on purpose avoideth.

Or in the Plural thus.

Plural	*Nom. Acc. Voc.*	Trist *es* & *ia*	
	Gen.	Trist *ium*	
	Dat. and *Abl.*	Trist *ibus*	

Paterns of Adjectives, &c.

Tristior, *Sadder.*

Singular	*Nom.*	Tristior & *us*	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Tristior *es* & *a*
	Gen.	Tristior *is*		*Gen.*	Tristior *um*
	Dat.	Tristior *i*		*Dat.*	Tristior *ibus*
	Acc.	Tristior *em* & *us*		*Acc.*	Tristior *es* & *a*
	Voc.	Tristior & *us*		*Voc.*	Tristior *es* & *a*
	Abl.	Tristior *e* vel *i*		*Abl.*	Tristior *ibus.*

Now comes both *e* and *i* in the Ablative case, for when the termination *e* comes but once the Ambiguity is fairly ceased.

Trux, *Fierce.*

Singular	*Nom.*	Trux
	Gen.	Truc *is*
	Dat.	Truc *i*
	Acc.	Truc *em* Trux
	Voc.	Trux
	Abl.	Truc *e* or Truc *i*, &c.

Recens, *Fresh.*

Singular	*Nom.*	Recens	*Plural*	*Nom.*	Recent *es* & *ia*
	Gen.	Recent *is*		*Gen.*	Recent *ium*
	Dat.	Recent *i*		*Dat.*	Recent *ibus*
	Acc.	Recent *em* & Recens		*Acc.*	Recent *es* & *ia*
	Voc.	Recens		*Voc.*	Recent *es* & *ia*
	Abl.	Recent *e* or Recent *i*		*Abl.*	Recent *ibus*

Pronoun

Pronoun Substantives three, Gender *Masculine* and *Fœminine.*

1 Ego, *I.*
1 Tu, *Thou.*
1 Se accusativo, *Himself, Herself, Themselves.*

Thus declined in a peculiar way.

	Ego, *I.*		Nos, *We.*	
Singular	*Nom.*	Ego *I*	*Nom.*	Nos *we*
	Gen.	Mei *of me*	*Gen.*	Nostrûm *or* strî *of us*
	Dat.	Mihi *to me*	*Dat.*	Nobis *to us*
	Acc.	Me *me*	*Acc.*	Nos *we*
	Voc.	———	*Voc.*	———
	Abl.	Me *from me*	*Abl.*	Nobis *from us*

	Tu, *Thou.*		Vos, *Ye.*	
Singular	*N.*	Tu *Thou, you*	*N.*	Vos *ye*
	G.	Tui *of Thee*	*G.*	Vestrûm *or* strî *of you*
	D.	Tibi *to Thee, to*	*D.*	Vobis *to you*
	A.	Te *Thee (you*	*A.*	Vos *you*
	V.	Tu *ô thou, you*	*V.*	Vos *ô ye*
	A.	Te *from Thee*	*A.*	Vobis *from you*

Singular and Plural	*Nom.*	——— *He himself, They themselves.*
	Gen.	Sui *of Himself, of themselves*
	Dat.	Sibi *to Himself,* &c.
	Acc.	Se *Himself,* &c.
	Voc.	———
	Abl.	Se *from Himself,* &c.

Ipse, *He himself,* will stand conveniently for the Nominative here wanting.

Conjugation

Conjugation I. o, as, avi.

Verbs Active with their Participles and Frequentatives.

1 AMo, as, *to love, or to be in love:* Amor, aris, *to be loved.*
Amans, *loving.*
Amans, ſubſt. *a Lover.*
Amantior, *more loving.*
Amantiſſimus, *very loving.*
Amaturus, *that will love.*
Amatus, *loved, beloved.*
Amandus, *that will be beloved.*

1 Aro, as, *to plow:* aror, aris, *to be plowed.*
Arans, *plowing.*
Araturus, *going about to plow, ready to plow.*
Aratus, *plowed.*
Arandus, *to be plowed up.*

1 Beo, *to make happy:* beor, *to be made happy.*
Beatus, *happy, bleſſed, rich.*
Beatior, *happier.*
Beatiſſimus, *happieſt.*
Beatulus, *happy in his own conceit.*

2 Celo, *to conceal:* celor, *to be hidden.*
Celans, *hiding, diſſembling.*
Celatus, *hidden, concealed.*
Celandus, *going to be concealed.*

2 Creo, *to create, beget:* creor, *to be produced.*
Creatus, *begotten.*
Creandus.

3 Dolo, *to chip with an Ax;* dolor, *to be chipped.*
Dolatus, *chipp'd.*

2 Eructo } *to belch,*
Ructo, } ructor, *to be belched.*
Ructans, *belching.*
Ructatus, *belched, vomited.*
Ructito, *to belch often.*
Ructitans.

2 Faſcino, as, *to bewitch:* faſcinor, *to be bewitched.*
Faſcinans, *bewitching.*

3 Foro, as, *to bore, pierce.*
Foratus, *bored.*

3 Frio, *to crumble.*

2 Guberno, *to govern, ſteer:* gubernor, *to be governed.*
Gubernans, *governing.*
Gubernatus, *governed.*

1 Guſto, *to taſte:* guſtor, *to be taſted.*
Guſtans, *taſting.*
Guſtatus, *taſted.*

2 Lanio, as, *to tear with hands, or teeth.*
Laniandus, *to be torn.*
Laniatus, *torn, rent.*

2 Libo, *to power out, offer (a drink offering) to taſte,* libor, *to be offered, taſted.*
Libatus, *taſted,* &c.
Libandus, *to be taſted,* &c.

2 Ligo, *to bind:* ligor, *to be bound.*
Ligatus, *bound.*
Ligandus,

Conjug. I. *Verbs Actives with their Participles and Frequentatives.*

Ligandus, *to be bound*
3 Luxo, *to put out of joint:* Luxor, *to be put out of joint.*
Luxatus, *put out of joint.*
1 Macto, *to slay, sacrifice.*
Mactans, *slaying.*
Mactatus, *sacrificed.*
Mactandus, *to be sacrificed.*
1 Muto, *to change.*
Mutans, *changing.*
Muraturus, *about to change*
Mutatus, *changed.*
Mutandus, *to be changed.*
1 Narro, *to tell, report.*
Narrans, *telling.*
Narraturus, *about to declare.*
Narratus, *told, declared.*
1 Nego, *to deny.*
Negans, *denying.*
Negatus, *denied.*
Negandus, *to be denied*
1 Nuncio, *to tell or declare, to do a message, or errand.*
Nuncians, *telling.*
Nunciatus, *told.*
Nuncupo, *to declare.*
Occo, *to harrow.*
3 Occatus, *harrowed.*

1 Opto, *to wish, desire:* optor, *to be wished.*
Optans, *wishing.*
Optatus, *wished or desired.*
Optatior, *more desired.*
Optatum, subst. *a wish.*
2 Orno, *to adorn:* ornor, *to be decked.*
Ornatus, *fine, trimed up.*
Ornatior, *finer.*
Ornatissimus, *very fine.*
Ornandus, *to be decked, beautified.*
1 Oro, *to pray, beseech.*
Orans, *beseeching.*
Oratus, *intreated.*
Orandus, *to be intreated.*
Oraturus, *about to pray.*
Oratum, *a request.*
3 Palpo, *to stroke, flatter:* palpor, *to be stroked.*
Palpandus, *to be touched, stroked.*
Palpito, *to leape as the heart doth, or to pant.*
Palpitans, *panting.*
1 Paro, *to prepare, make ready, to go about a business.*
Parans, *preparing.*
Paraturus.
Parandus, *to be prepared, gotten.*
Paratus, *prepared, ready.*
Paratior, *more ready.*
Paratissimus, *most ready.*
Parito, *to prepare in haste.*
3 Pastino, *to delve, dig:* pastinor, *to be,* &c.
Pastinatus, *delved.*
Pastinatum, subst. *a place that is digged up.*
2 Ploro, *to bewail:* ploror, *to be bewailed.*
Plorans, *bewailing.*
Plorandus, *to be bewailed.*
Ploratus, *bewailed.*
1 Porto, *to bring, carry.*
Portans, *bringing.*
Portandus, *to be carried.*
Portito, *to carry to and fro.*
1 Puto, *to think, to cut off.*
Putans, *thinking.*
Putatus, *cut.*
2 Rigor, *to water:* rigor, *to be watered.*
Rigans.
Rigatus.

Rogo,

Conjug. I. Verbs Actives with their Participles & Frequentatives.

1 Rogo, *to ask, beg, crave.*
Rogans, *asking, praying.*
Rogandus, *to be intreated.*
Rogatum, *a demand.*
Rogito, *to ask often.*
Rogitans.

3 Runco, *to weed, to pluck out weeds.*

1 Servo, *to keep, preserve, save, observe.*
Servaturus, *about to save.*
Servatus, *saved, kept.*
Servandus, *to be kept.*
Servans, *keeping, defending.*
Servantissimus, *most observant.*

1 Spero, *to hope.*
Sperans, *hoping.*
Speratus, *hoped for.*

1 Spiro, *to breath, blow.*
Spirans, *breathing.*

2 Stipo, as, *to stop chinks or clefts, to fill up, close.*
Stipans, *companying close.*
Stipatus, *companyed close, &c.*

2 Strangulo, as, *to throttle, to choake.*
Strangulans, *strangling.*
Strangulatus, *choaked.*

3 Taxo, *to rate, to tax, blame:* taxor, *to be valued.*
Taxatus, *taxed.*

2 Tolero, *to indure, bear.*
Toleratus, *indured.*
Tolera dus, *to be indured.*
Tolerans, *bearing.*
Tolerantior, *more patient.*
Tolerantissimus, *most patient.*

2 Vibro, *to brandish.*
Vibrans, *shaking.*
Vibratus, *brandished,*
Vibratior, *more forcible.*

2 Vito, *to avoid, shun.*
Vitatus, *shunned, escaped.*
Vitandus, *to be shunned.*

1 Voco, *to call, to invite:* vocor, *to be called.*
Vocans, *calling.*
Vocatus, *called, invited.*
Vocandus, *to be called.*
Vocito, *to call often.*
Vocitatus, *called often.*

2 Voro, *to devour, swallow.*
Vorans, *devouring.*

Voratus, *devoured.*

1 Poto, *to drink, tipple, also to give drink to.*
Potor, *to be drunk off.*
Potans, *drinking.*
Potus, *drunk off, or having drunk.*
Poturus, *drunk off.*
Poturus, } *ready to*
Poraturus, } *drink.*
Potandus, *to be drunk off.*
Potito, *to tipple, to drink often.*

As, ui.

2 Domo, *to conquer, tame.*
Domans, *taming.*
Domiturus, *about to tame.*
Domatus } *tamed.*
Domitus }
Domandus, *to be tamed.*
Domito, *to tame often.*

2 Frico, *to rub:* fricor, *to be rubbed.*

1 Neco, *to kill, slay.*
Necans, *killing.*
Necaturus, *about to kill.*
Necatus, *killed.*

Plico,

Conjug. I. *Verbs Actives with their Participles & Frequentatives.*

2 Plico, *to fold, plat.*
Plicans, *folding.*
1 Seco, *to cut*: secor, *to be cut.*
Secans, *cutting.*
Secaturus, Sectus, *that will cut.*
Sectus, *cut.*
Secandus.
2 Veto, *to forbid.*
Vetans, *forbidding.*
Vetaturus, *that will forbid.*
Vetitus, *forbidden.*
Vetandus.

As, i.

1 LAvo, lavi, *to wash, rinse*: lavor, *to be washed.*
Lavans, *washing.*
Lavaturus, *that will wash.*
Lotus, *washed.*
Lautus, *washed, neat, dainty.*
Lautior, *more neat.*
Lautissimus, *very neat.*
Lavandus.
1 Do, das, dedi, *to give.*
Dans, *giving.*
Daturus, *that will give.*
Datus, *given, granted.*
Datum, *a gift.*
Dato, *to give often.*
1 Juvo, *to help.*
Juvat, *it delighteth.*
Juvans, *helping.*

Conjugation

Conjugation I. *Voice Active.*

Indicative Mood.

O, as, avi, are, atum.

THis firſt Conjugation ends in *O, as.* the third we ſhall ſee ends in *O, is.*

Preſent Tenſe, the Sign *Do.*

Singular

1 Amo *I do*
2 amas *thou doſt* } *Love*
3 amat *he doth*

Plural

amamus *we do*
amatis *ye do* } *Love*
amant *they do*

Præter imperfect Tenſe the Sign *Did.*

Singular

1 Amabam *I did*
2 amabas *thou didſt* } *Love*
3 amabat *he did*

Plural

amabamus *we did*
amabatis *ye did* } *Love.*
amabant *they did*

Preter perfect Tenſe, the Sign *Have.*

Singular

1 Amavi *I have*
2 amaviſti *thou haſt* } *loved*
3 amavit *he hath*

Plural

amavimus *we have*
amaviſtis *ye have* } *loved*
amaverunt *or* re *they have*

Præterpluperfect Tenſe the Sign *Had.*

Singular

1 Amaveram *I had*
2 amaveras *thou hadſt* } *loved*
3 amaverat *he had*

Plural

amaveramus *we had*
amaveratis *ye had* } *loved*
amaverant *they had*

Future Tenſe the Sign *Shall* or *Will.*

Singular

1 Amabo *I ſhall*
2 amabis *thou ſhalt* } *love*
3 amabit *he ſhall*

Plural

amabimus *we ſhall*
amabitis *ye ſhall* } *love.*
amabunt *they ſhall*

The

Conjugation I. *Verbs Active*, &c.

The Engliſh of the Preſent Tenſe may be expreſſed without its ſign [*Do*] thus:

I love, thou loveſt, he loveth, we love, ye love, they love; and for [*thou loveſt*] we often ſay *you love*, and *he loveth* we pronounce *he loves*; in the plural we often uſe *you* for *ye*.

Note the flexion of the auxiliary in the ſingular number; *Do, doſt, doth*; *Did, didſt, did*; *Have haſt, hath*; *Had, hadſt, had*; *Shall, ſhalt, ſhall*; *Will, wilt, will*; and ſo after, *May, mayeſt, may*; *Should, ſhouldeſt, ſhould*; *Would, wouldeſt, would*; In the plural number no variation, one *do*, or *did*, or *have*, &c. ſerves for all.

Note again, that the ſecond perſon ſingular ends in *t*, or *ſt*, *doſt*, *didſt*, *had*, *hadſt*; *ſhall*, *ſhalt*; *will*, *wilt*.

The Engliſh of the Præter Tenſes are equally expreſſed without their ſigns, *did*, *have*, *had*, thus: *I loved*, *thou lovedſt*, *he loved*; Plural, *We loved*, *ye loved*, *they loved*: which Engliſh being common to three Tenſes, the Scholar is to enquire, when it ought to be rendred either by the Imperfect, Perfect, or Pluperfect.

So that Amabam is *I loved* or *did love*, amavi *I loved* or *have loved*; amaveram *I loved* or *had loved*.

Note once for all, that the third perſon ſingular rendred by *He*, as *he loveth*, *he loved*, *he ſhall love* muſt be rendred by *ſhe*, as *ſhe loveth*, &c. or *It loveth*, &c. as the ſenſe ſhall require.

The firſt perſon plural conſtantly ends in *mus*, the ſecond in *tis*, the third in *nt*, as, amamus, amatis, amant, amabimus, amabitis, amabunt.

The ſecond ſingular of the Preteperfect Tenſe conſtantly ends in *ſti*, as amaviſti, the other in *s*, as amas, amabas, amaveras, amabis.

The Preterperfect Tenſe is to be noted as of great conſequence, for it formeth, and frameth ſeveral Tenſes, ſo [Amavi] maketh [amaveram] in the Indicative, [amaverim, amaviſſem, amavero] in the Potential, and [amaviſſe] in the Infinitive, all which Tenſes will admit of the middle ſyllable contracted, as Amaviſti, amâſti; amaviſtis, amâſtis; amaveram, amâram; amaverim, amârim; amaviſſem, amâſſem; amaviſſe, amâſſe; which contraction is called the Figure *Syncope*.

The

Conjugation I. *Verbs Active*, &c.

The Imperative Mood.

Preſent Tenſe.

Singular	1 Ama	*Love thou*	*Plural*	amate	*Love ye.*
	amato			amatote	
	2 amato	*let him love*		amanto	*let them love*

Tis known by a word of command, as *Go thou, run thou, read ye, hear ye*, or without the pronoun expreſſed, *Go, run, read, hear*, or by a word of intreaty, as *Grant, Vouchſafe, Teach, Love me*, or any other.

It hath alſo the ſign *Let*, as *let him go, let him run, let them give.*

This Mood wants the firſt perſons, both Singular and Plural.

Amet, amemus, ament, heretofore found in the flexion of the Imperative, do clearly belong to the Preſent Tenſe of the Potential Mood, obtaining the force of the Imperative, as the learned rightly obſerve.

The Potential Mood.

The Potential Mood is ſo called from its ſignification ſeen in the ſigns, *may, might, can, could*, not ſo properly called the Subjunctive Mood; for Subjunctive muſt relate to ſome thing antecedent in ſome clauſe, or other; and therefore belongs to Syntax, as that which conſiders words put together, not to flexion of ſingle words.

Preſent Tenſe the ſign *May.*

Singular	1 Amem *I may*	*love*	*Plural*	amemus *we may*	*love.*
	2 ames *thou mayſt*			ametis *ye may*	
	3 amet *he may*			ament *they may*	

Præter-

Conjugation I. *Verbs Active.*

Præterimperfect Tenſe, *might, would, ſhould.*

1 Amarem *I might*	} *Love*	*Singular*	*Plural*	amaremus *we might*	} *Love.*
2 amares *thou mightſt*				amaretis *ye might*	
3 amaret *he might*				amarent *they might*	

Præterperfect Tenſe { *might* / *would* / *ſhould* } *have.*

1 Amaverim *I might have*	} *loved*	*Singular*	*Plural*	amaverimus *we might have*	} *loved.*
2 amaveris *thou mightſt have*				amaveritis *ye might have*	
3 amaverit *he might have*				amaverint *they might have*	

Præterpluperfect Tenſe, *might had.*

1 Amaviſſem *I might had*	} *loved*	*Singular*	*Plural*	amaviſſemus *we might had*	} *loved*
2 amaviſſes *thou mightſt had*				amaviſſetis *ye might had*	
3 amaviſſet *he might had*				amaviſſent *they might had*	

Future Tenſe the ſign *ſhall have.*

1 Amavero *I ſhall have*	} *loved*	*Singular*	*Plural*	amaverimus *we ſhall have*	} *loved.*
2 amaveris *thou ſhalt love*				amaveritis *ye ſhall have*	
3 amaverit *he ſhall have*				amaverint *they ſhall have*	

The Engliſh tongue is not ſo nice as the Latin, hence we often diſpence with the ſignes *Might*, *Have*, eſpecially in the Præterperfect, the Pluperfect.

The Præterperfect and Future do diſtinguiſh themſelves in the Latin pronunciation by the quantity of the laſt Syllable,

Præt.		Future.	
as amaverimus	} *penult. ſhort*	amaverîmus	} *penult. long.*
amaveritis		amaverîtis	

We have ſaid that the Preſent Tenſe may ſignifie Imperatively, and ſo may the Præterperfect Tenſe ſometimes, as *Ipſe videris*, Do you look to that; being equivalent to [you ſhould have looked to that.]

Infinitive

Conjugation I. *Verbs Active.*

Infinitve Mood.

Preſent, and Præterimperfect Tenſe, the ſign *To.*

Amare *to love.*

Præterperfect and Præterpluperfect Tenſe, the ſign *to Have or Had.*

Amaviſſe *to have or had loved.*

The Future we omit, as belonging to Syntax.

Gerund in

di, as Amandi, *of loving* — *do*, as Amando, *in loving.* — *dum*, as Amandum, *to love.*

Supines.

1 Amatum *to love.* 2 Amatu *to be loved.*

Participle of the Preſent Tenſe.

Amans *loving.*

This Participle throughout all Conjugations hath its Engliſh in *ing*, and its Latin in *ans* or *ens.*

Participle of the Future Tenſe.

Amaturus *to love*, or { *about* / *ready* } *to love.*

The Gerund in *di* by its termination betrays it ſelf to retain to the Genitve caſe, the Gerund in *do* to the Ablative, the Gerund in *dum*, to the Accuſative; the ſame is manifeſt by the ſigns, *of loving*, *in*, *by*, *or with loving*, and *to love*, ſeeing *to* here requires *ad* the præpoſition ſerving to the ſaid caſe, without which præpoſition it never ſignifies *to love*, &c.

Conjugation I. *Verbs Paſſive.*

Whence the Scholar may note, that he hath more then one way to expreſs the Engliſh of the Infinitive Mood, wherein he muſt be cautelous; for 1 Amare ſignifies *to love*; 2. ad Amandum ſignifies *to love*; 3. Amatum, and 4. Amaturus, all which ſignifies this one Engliſh *to Love*.

There are other ways too, as the Gerund in *di* after certain Subſtantives mentioned in the Engliſh Rudiments; which we refer to the Syntax.

The Gerunds ſometimes Paſſive in ſignification, as Amandi (*of loving* yea and) *of being loved*; Amando (*by loving*, or) *by being loved*; Amandum (*to love*, or) *to be loved*.

Hence tis no wonder if Amatu the latter Supine hath a Paſſive ſignification, and thither belongeth, yet for its fellow-Supines ſake, 'tis here treated of.

Conjugation I. *Paſſive Voice.*

Or, aris, are,

Indicative Mood.

Preſent Tenſe, the ſign *Am, is, are.*

Singular
1 Amor *I am*
2 amaris vel amare *thou art* *loved.*
3 amatur *he is*

Plural
amamur *we are*
amamini *ye are*
amantur *they are* *loved.*

Præterimperfect, the ſign *was, waſt, were,* *was, were.*

Singul.
1 Amabar *I was*
2 amabaris *thou waſt* *loved.*
3 amabatur *he was*

Plural
amabamur *we were*
amabamini *ye were*
amabantur *they were* *loved.*

Of the Præterperfect Tenſes ſee in the Participle, the ſign *have been, had been, hath been.*

Conjugation I. *Verbs Paſſive.*

Future Tenſe, the ſign *ſhall or will.*

Singular	1 Amabor *I ſhall be*	*loved.*	*Plural*	amabimur *we ſhall be*	*loved.*
	2 amabaris, amabare *thou ſhalt be*			amabimini *ye ſhall be*	
	3 amabitur *he ſhall be*			amabuntur *they ſhall be*	

The Paſſive Voice delights in the letter *r*, as amo, amor; amo, *I love*, amor, *I am loved*; amamus, *we do love*, amamur, *we are loved*; and tis not unpleaſant to obſerve how the third perſons of both numbers of Active are made Paſſive by the addition of *ur* the proper termination, as,

Amat	Amatur	Amant	Amantur
Amabat	Amabatur	Amabant	Amabantur
Amabit	Amabitur	Amabunt	Amabuntur

The ſigns of the Paſſive Voice are, *Be, been, is, was, were, am, art, are*, for example, *to be loved, is, was read, am, art heard, were ſeen*, and therefore ſuch Engliſh, with ſuch paſſive ſigns, whereſoever an Active anſwering thereto is extant, cannot be rendred but by ſome Tenſe of the Paſſive.

Imperative Mood.

Preſent Tenſe.

Singular	1 Amare, amator *be thou*	*loved*	*Plural*	amamini, amaminor *be ye*	*loved.*
	2 amator *let him be*			amantor *let them be*	

Amare *be thou loved*, and amare *thou art loved* cannot de diſtinguiſhed but by the ſenſe and ſignification.

Conjugation I. *Verbs Paſſive.*

The Potential Mood.

Preſent Tenſe, the ſigns, *May be, might be, ſhould be.*

Singular.

1 Amer *I may be*
2 amĕris, amere } *thou mayſt be* } *loved.*
3 ametur *he may be*

Plural { amemur *we may be*, amemini *ye may be*, amentur *they may be* } *loved.*

Præterimperfect Tenſe, *might, or ſhould be.*

Singular.

1 Amarer *I might be*
2 amareris, amarere } *thou mighteſt be* } *loved.*
3 amaretur *he might be*

Plural { amaremur *we might be*, amaremini *ye might be*, amarentur *they might be* } *loved.*

The Præterperfect Tenſe, &c. ſee in the Participle of the Præter Tenſe.

The Infinitive Mood.

Preſent Tenſe, the ſign *to be.*

Amari *to be loved.*

The formation of this Tenſe is from the Preſent Infinitive of the Active voice only by changing *e* into *i.* as, *to love* amare, *to be loved* amari, for all Infinitives of the Paſſive voice end in *i.*

Participle of the Præterperfect Tenſe.

Amatus *loved, or be loved, or having been loved.*

The Engliſh of this Participle endeth always in *d*, *t*, or *n*; as *loved*, *taught*, *ſlain*; but the ſame oftentimes ſeem to be the Engliſh of the Præterperfect Tenſe Active, and muſt be diſtinguiſhed by the Learner, *viz.* where an Accuſative caſe follows, as *God ſo loved*

loved the World, there tis of the Active, otherwiſe it is of the Paſſive Voice, and may be made by this Participle, as, *he who loveth me, ſhall be loved of my Father*, amatus or dilectus erit.

The Præter Tenſes of the Indicative, with the Præter and Future of the Potential, are not Tenſes, but circumlocutions of Tenſes, by uſing this Participle and putting thereto *ſum* or *fui*, *fim* or *eſſem*, &c. according to rules of concord or regimen, and therefore taught againſt all reaſon and method in this place, which can be taught only in its due place in the Syntax, for what reaſon teaches me to joyn Amatus ſum vel fui, in Engliſh, *I have been loved*, before I know what the Participle Amatus ſignifies. 2. If Amatus ſum, vel fui be a Tenſe then it is congruous to render this Engliſh, *My mother hath been beloved*, by, Mater amatus eſt; for if you put Amata in the room, the Syntax is plain, but Syntax is not flexion of any word, but ſuppoſes it done to its hand. 3. *Amandus ſum vel fui* will be a Tenſe as well as *Amatus*, for *Amandum eſſe* we know is a Future of the Infinitive, as *Amatum eſſe* is a Præter Tenſe of the ſame Infinitive, one as much as the other, *i. e.* in truth, neither.

Verbs in *Or*, which ſignifie Actively, are called Deponents and render their Engliſh as Actives; Miror *I do admire*, Fateor, *I do confeſs*, Loquor *I ſpeake*, Utor, *I uſe*; not *I am admired*, *I am uſed*.

Conjugation II. eo, es, ui.

Verbs Actives with their Participles and Frequentatives.

2 Arceo, es, *to keep off, debar:* arceor, *to be kept off.*
Arctus, *straight, narrow.*
Arctior, *more close.*
Arctissimus, *most narrow.*
Arcendus.
Arcto, *to straighten.*
3 Censeo, *to assess, rate, censure, think, judge, suppose:* censeor, *to be rated.*
Census, *rated at, taxed for.*
1 Doceo, *to teach, instruct, advise:* doceor, *to be taught.*
Docens, *teaching.*
Doctus, *learned, taught.*
Doctior, *more learned.*
Doctissimus, *very learned.*
Docendus, *to be taught.*
1 Habeo, *to have, hold, possess, esteem:* habeor, *to account.*
Habens, *having.*
Habitus, *had, counted.*
Habitior.
Habendus, *to be had, to be accounted.*
Habiturus, *which shall have.*
Habito, *to dwell in, to inhabit.*
Habitor, *to be inhabited.*
Habitans, *dwelling in.*
Habitandus, *to be inhabited.*
Habitatus, *inhabited.*
2 Misceo, *to mingle, mix:* misceor, *to be mingled, or mixed.*
Miscens, *mingling.*
Mistus } *mingled,*
Mixtus } *mixt.*
Miscendus, *to be mingled.*
2 Moneo, *to admonish, warn, put in mind, advertise:* moneor, *to be warned.*
Monens, *admonishing.*
Monitus, *warned.*
Monendus.
Monitur us, *that will warn.*
Monitum, subst. *a warning counsel.*
1 Teneo, *to hold, keep, possess:* teneor, *to be held*
Tenens, *holding.*
Tento, *to try, to tempt.*
Tentans.
Tentatus, *tried.*
Tentaturus.
2 Terreo, *to affright, make afraid:* terreor, *to be affrighted.*
Territus, *affrighted, terrified.*
Territo, *to put in fear, or dread.*
Territor, *to put in fear.*
1 Timeo, *to fear, or be afraid of:* timeor, *to be feared.*
Timens, *fearing.*
Timendus, *to be feared.*
2 Torreo, *to parch, burn, dry with heat, yea or cold:*

cold: torreor.
Torrens, *parching.*
Torrens, sub. *a sudden rapid flood by the fall of rain, a torrent.*
Torrentior, *more swift, rapid.*
Torrentiſſimus.
Toſtus, *parched, roſted, toſted.*
Torreſco, *to be dryed, &c.*

Eo, es, i.

1 Video, vidi, *to ſee:* videor, *to be ſeen, to ſeem.*
Videns, *ſeeing.*
Viſus, *ſeen.*
Viſum, ſubſt. *a viſion, a dream.*
Videndus, *to be ſeen.*
Viſurus, *that will ſee.*
Viſo, *to viſit, to go to ſee.*
Viſendus, *worthy to be viſited.*
Viſito, *to viſit.*
2 Foveo, fovi, *to cheriſh, keep warm:* foveor, *to be cheriſhed.*
Fovens, *cheriſhing.*
Fotus, *cheriſhed, kept warm.*
1 Moveo, *to move:* moveor, *to be moved.*
Movens, *moving.*
Movendus, *to be moved.*
Motus, *moved.*
Moturus, *going to move.*
Moto, as, *to move.*
2 Neo, nevi, *to ſpin.*
Nens, *ſpinning.*
2 Voveo, *to vow, promiſe:* voveor.
Votus, *vowed, dedicated.*
Votum, ſubſt. *a vow, promiſe made to God, prayer.*
2 Cieo, civi, *to ſtir up:* cieor, *to be ſtirred up.*
Ciens, *raiſing up.*
Citus, *quick, ſtirred.*
Citior, *quicker.*
Citiſſimus, *very ſudden.*
Ciendus, *to be ſtirred up.*
Cito, as, *to ſtir up, to cite, ſummon.*
Citatus, *quick, ſwift cited.*
Citatior, *ſwifter.*
Citatiſſimus, *very quick.*

Eo, es, ſi.

1 Jubeo, juſſi, *to bid, command:* jubeor.
Jubens, *commanding.*
Juſſus, *commanded.*
Juſſum, ſubſtan. *a command.*
Juſſurus, *going to command.*
1 Mulceo, *to ſtroke gently, pacifie:* mulceor, *to be ſtroked.*
Mulcens, *refreſhing.*
Mulcendus, *to be ſtroked, or gently handled.*
1 Rideo, riſi, *to laugh, to laugh at, mock:* rideor, *to be mocked, laughed at.*
Ridens, *laughing.*
Ridendus, *to be laughed at.*
1 Suadeo, ſuaſi, *to perſwade, counſel:* ſuadeor, *to be perſwaded.*
Suadens, *perſwading.*
2 Tergeo, terſi, *to wipe, ſcour,* tergeor.
Terſus,

Conjug. II. *Verbs Actives with their Participles & Frequentatives.*

Terſus, *purt, clean, ntat.*

2 Urgeo, *to urge, haſten forward,* urgeor, *to be urged, preſſed.*

Urgens, *preſſing.*

2 Torqueo, torſi, *to wreſt, wring, fling, torment:* torqueor, *to be wreſted, tortured.*

Torquens, *wreſting.*

Tortus, *tortured.*

Torquendus.

1 Augeo, auxi, *to increaſe:* augeor, *to be increaſed.*

Augens, *increaſing.*

Auctus, *increaſed.*

Auctior, *more increaſed.*

Augendus, *to be increaſed.*

Auctarus.

Aucto, *to increaſe much.*

Augeſco.

1 Lugeo, luxi, *to mourn, lament, bewail:* lugeor.

Lugens, *mourning.*

Lugendus, *to be bewailed for.*

Doubling the firſt Syllable.

1 MOrdeo, momordi, *to bite:* mordeor, *to be bitten.*

Mordens, *biting.*

Morſus, *bitten, knawn.*

2 Spondeo, ſpoſpondi, *to promiſe, betroth, to be Surety for:* ſpondeor.

Spondens, *promiſed, betrothed.*

Sponſus, ſubſtan. *a bridegroom.*

Sponſa, *a bride.*

1 Tondeo, totondi, *to clip, poll, reap, ſhear, mow:* tondeor.

Tondens, *ſhearing.*

Tonſus, *ſhorn.*

Tondendus,

Tonſito, *to ſhear often.*

Two Preter Tenſes

2 SOrbeo, ſorbui, ſorpſi, *to ſup:* ſorbeor.

Sorbens.

Sorbillo, *to ſup a little by little, to ſip.*

2 Mulgeo, mulſi, mulxi, *to milk:* mulgeor.

Mulgens.

Mulgendus.

Conjugation II.

Active Voice.

In Eo, es, êre, *ui*, Doceo, doces, docêre, *to teach*; Moneo, mones, monere, *to put in mind*; Teneo, tenes, tenere, *to hold.*

IT is pretended here that ſome verbs end in *Eo*, which are notwithſtanding of the *I* Conjugation, as *Meo*, *Beo*, *Creo*, *Calceo*, *Nauſeo*, *Delineo*; to which I anſwer, it may be, Not ſo; for if the termination be diſtinguiſhed from the Subſtance of the word, they will be found to end in *O*. and the præcedent ſyllable or ſyllables to belong to the Subſtance of the word; as in Nouns, *Bellorum* for example ſake, terminates in *orum* a Genitive Plural of the ſecond Declenſion; but *Honorum* ends only in *um*, becauſe a Genitive of the third Declenſion; while *Honor* belongs to the Subſtance of the word.

Indicative Mood.

Preſent Tenſe, ſign *Do.*

Singular

Doceo *I do*
doces *thou doſt* } *teach.*
docet *he doth*

Plural

docemus *we do*
docetis *ye do* } *teach.*
docent *they do*

Præterimperfect Tenſe, ſign *Did.*

Singular

Docebam *I did*
docebas *thou didſt* } *teach*
docebat *he did*

Plural

docebamus *we did*
docebatis *ye did* } *teach.*
docebant *they did*

Præterperfect Tenſe, the ſign *Have.*

Singular

Docui *I have*
docuiſti *thou haſt* } *taught.*
docuit *he hath*

Plural

docuimus *we have*
docuiſtis *ye have*
docuerunt } *they have* } *taught*
or docuere

Conjugation II. *Verbs Active.*

Præterpluperfect Tenſe, the ſign *Had.*

Singular { Docueram *I had* / docueras *thou hadſt* / docuerat *he had* } *taught*

Plural { docueramus *we had* / docueratis *ye had* / docuerant *they had* } *taught.*

The Engliſh of the Præter Tenſes is ſeldom the ſame with the preſent except in, *Read*, *ſpread*, *cut*, *put*, *caſt*, and ſome few more, it is therefore ordinarily made by putting to the termination *ed*, as *love*, *loved*; *hate*, *hated*; *call*, *called*; *kill*, *killed*; *burn*, *burned*; *skip*, *skipped*; *clip*, *clipped*; *wiſh*, *wiſhed*; where ſometimes it is pronounced, yea, and writ like a monaſyllable, as *skipt*, *clipt*, *burnt*; yet very often ſtarts aſide into a diverſe figure from the Preſent with great variety, in which caſe tis not proper for the learner to enquire the latine for the Præter Tenſe neglecting the Preſent, but to ſeek out the Latin for the Preſent, and to make out the Latin for the Preterperfect. I thought it not amiſs to add a little tablet of the various forms of ſome Præter Tenſes by giving you both Preſent and Præter in their ſeveral Columns

Preſent	Præter		Preſent	Præter	
See	*ſaw*	*ſeen*	*Tell*	*told*	
Flie	*flew*	*flown*	*Bind*	*bound*	
Blow	*blew*	*blown*	*Find*	*found*	
Grow	*grew*	*grown*	*Sing*	*ſung*	*ſang*
Draw	*drew*	*drawn*	*Wring*	*wrung*	*wrang*
Die	*dead*		*Break*	*brake*	*broke*
Flee	*fled*		*Speak*	*ſpake*	*ſpoke*
Breed	*bred*		*Take*	*took*	*taken*
Feed	*fed*		*Fall*	*fell*	*faln*
Lead	*led*		*Strike*	*ſtroke*	*ſtrake*
Stand	*ſtood*		*Come*	*came*	
Hold	*held*		*Lie*	*lain*	*laid*
Sell	*ſold*		*Slay*	*ſlain*	*ſlew*

Sle

Conjugation II. *Verbs Active.*

Present	Præter	
Shew	*shown*	
Sow	*sown*	
Mow	*mown*	
Goe	*gone*	*went*
Do	*done*	
Swear	*swore*	*sware*
Bear	*bore*	*bare*
Tear	*tore*	*tare*
Teach	*taught*	
Work	*wrought.*	
Seek	*sought*	
Bring	*brought*	
Say	*said*	
Make	*made*	
Lay	*laid*	

Present	Præter	
Bid	*bad*	
Hide	*hid*	*hidden*
Chide	*chid*	*chidden*
Think	*thought*	
Buy	*bought*	
Fight	*fought*	
Catch	*caught*	
Build	*built*	
Spill	*spilt*	
Keep	*kept*	
Gird	*girt*	
Give	*gave*	*given*
Drive	*drove*	*driven*
Strive	*strove*	

Many of these you see being not content with a single voice, as it happens sometimes in the Latin tongue also.

Future Tense, the sign *Shall or Will.*

Singular { Docebo *I shall* / docebis *thou shalt* / docebit *he shall* } *teach.* *Plural* { docebimus *we shall* / docebitis *ye shall* / docebunt *they shall* } *teach.*

One defective begins at this Tense; *Salvebis.*

Imperative Mood

Present Tense.

Singular { Doce / doceto } *teach thou* / docetо *let him teach* *Plural* { docete / docetote } *teach ye* / docento *let them teach*

Conjugation II. *Verbs Active.*

Once again the Defective ſteps in; Salve, Salveto *God ſave thee.* Salvete, ſalvetote *God ſave you (Gentlemen)*

So one more, *viz.*

Sing. { Ave / aveto } { *Plur.* { avete / avetote } rendred by the ſame Engliſh as *Salve*, but it ſignifies *All health and happineſs to thee, to you.*

Potential Mood.

Preſent Tenſe, the ſign *May.*

Singular.

Doceam *I may* / doceas *thou maiſt* / doceat *he may* } *teach*

Plural.

doceamus *we may* / doceatis *ye may* / doceant *they may* } *teach.*

Præterimperfect Tenſe, *Might*, &c.

Singular.

Docerem *I might* / doceres *thou mightſt* / doceret *he might* } *teach.*

Plural.

doceremus *we might* / docereris *ye might* / docerent *they might* } *teach.*

Præterperfect Tenſe, *Might have.*

Singular.

Docuerim *I might have* / docueris *thou mightſt have* / docuerit *he might have* } *taught*

Plural.

docuerimus *we might have* / docueritis *ye might have* / docuerint *they might have* } *taught*

Præterpluperfect Tenſe, *Might had.*

Singular.

Docuiſſem *I might had* / docuiſſes *thou mightſt had* / docuiſſet *he might had* } *taught*

Plural.

docuiſſemus *we might had* / docuiſſetis *ye might had* / docuiſſent *they might had* } *taught*

Future Tenſe, *Shall have.*

Singular.

Docuero *I ſhall have* / docueris *thou ſhalt have* / docuerit *he ſhall have* } *taught*

Plural.

docuerimus *we ſhall have* / docueritis *ye ſhall have* / docuerint *they ſhall have* } *taught*

Infinitive

Conjugation I. *Verbs Paſſive.*

Infinitive Mood.

Preſent Tenſe, the ſign *To* (before a verb)

Docere *to teach.* Here comes in the two Defectives for a ſhare. {Salvere / Avere} *to be in health*

Præterperfect and Præterpluperfect, *to have or had.*

Docuiſſe *to have or had taught.*

Gerunds.

Docendi *of teaching,* docendo *in teaching,* docendum *to teach*

Supines.

1 Doctum *to teach.* 2 Doctu *to be taught.*

The Firſt Supine ſhould be *Docitum* according to Analogy, as *Moneo, monitum; Terreo, territum; Placeo, placitum;* and therefore tis better perhaps, *Moneo* or *Terreo* were uſed inſtead of *Doceo*, which proves irregular in its Supine; But we were ſwayed by the advantage we took from the obſervation of the Engliſh of the Præter Tenſe, in exhibiting a ſpecimen of the variety of the Engliſh form, that we kept to; this of *Doceo*; beſide that the Engliſh of *Moneo* conſiſting of many words, *viz. to put in mind*, was not ſo convenient for the Learner.

Conjugation II. *Paſſive Voice.*

Eor, êris vel êre, etur.

Indicative Mood.

Preſent Tenſe, the ſigns, *Am, art, is, are.*

Singular	Doceor *I am*	*thou art*	*taught*	*Plural*	docemur *we are*	*taught.*
	docéris *or* docere				docemini *ye are*	
	docetur *he is*				docentur *they are*	

Præterimperfect Tenſe the Sign, *Was, waſt, were.*

Singular	Docebar *I was*	*thou waſt*	*taught*	*Plural*	docebamur *we were*	*taught.*
	docebaris *or* docebare				docebamini *ye were*	
	docebatur *he was*				docebantur *they were*	

Concerning the circumlocution of the Præter Tenſes, ſee in *Amor.*

Future Tenſe the Sign *Shall* or *Will be.*

Singular	Docebor *I ſhall be*	*thou wilt be*	*taught*	*Plural*	docebimur *we will be*	*taught.*
	doceberis *or* docebere				docebimini *ye will be*	
	docebitur *he will be*				docebuntur *they will be*	

The Imperative Mood.

Preſent Tenſe.

Singular	Docêre, docetor	*be thou taught*	*Plural*	docemini, doceminor	*be ye taught*
	docetor	*let him be taught*		docentor	*let them be taught.*

Potential

Conjugation II. *Verbs Passive*, &c.

The Potential Mood.

Present Tense the sign *May be, might be, would be.*

Singular

Docear *I may be*
docearis *or* } *thou maist be* } *taught*
doceare
doceatur *he may be*

Plural

doceamur *we may be*
doceamini *ye may be* } *taught.*
doceantur *they may be*

Præterimperfect Tense, the sign, *Might be, would be.*

Docerer *I might be*
docereris } *thou mightst be* } *taught*
docerere
doceretur *he might be*

Plural

doceremur *we might be*
doceremini *ye might be* } *taught*
docerentur *they might be*

The Infinitive Mood.

Present Tense, the sign, *to be.*

Doceri *to be taught.*

Participle

Præter Tense	Future Tense.
Doctus *taught.*	Docendus *to be taught, or (ought to be taught.*

Doctus is the Participle, but hath somewhat of the irregular. *Monitus* (advised, warned) *Territus*, (terrified, affrighted) formed from the Supine in *itum*, as *Monitum* from *Moneo* to advise, and *Territum* from *Terreo* to affright, are the plain examples.

Conjugation

Conjugation III. o,is,i, ĕre. *Paſ.* or, eris vel ĕre.

Verbs Active with their Participles and Frequentatives.

2 Scabo, is, *to ſcratch, claw:* ſcabor, *to be ſcratched.*

1 Bibo, *to drink:* bibor, *to be drank off.*
Bibitur, imperſ.
Bibens, *drinking.*
Bibendus, *to be drunk off.*

3 Glubo, *to flea, peel:* glubor, *to be peeled.*

1 Lambo, *to lick:* lambor, *to be licked.*
Lambens, *licking.*
Lambito, *to lick often.*

2 Ico, *to ſtrike:* icor: *to be ſtruck.*
Ictus, *ſtruck.*
Icturus, *going to ſtrike.*

1 Edo, *to eat:* edor, *to be eaten.*
Edens, *eating.*
Edendus, *to be eaten.*
Eſurus, *about to eat.*
Eſurio, *to be hungry.*
Eſito, as, *to eat often.*

2 Cudo, *to ſtamp, coin:* cudor.

1 Mando, *to eat:* mandor, *to be eaten.*
Mandens, *eating.*
Manſus, *eaten.*

2 Pando, *to lay open, ſet open:* pandor, *to be ſet open.*
Paſſus, *i. e.* panſus, *ſpread open.*
Paſſum, *dead wine.*

1 Scando, *to climb:* ſcandor, *to be climbed.*
Scandens, *climbing.*
Scandendus, *to be climbed.*

1 Lego, *to gather, cull, read:* legor, *to be read, gathered.*
Legens, *reading, gathering.*
Legendus, *to be read, gathered.*
Lecturus, *about to read.*
Lectus, *read, choſen.*
Lectior, *more choice.*
Lectiſſimus, *very choiſe.*
Legito, as, *to read often.*

3 Cello, *to move.*
Celſus, *high.*
Celſior, *higher.*
Ceſſiſſimus, *higheſt, very high.*

2 Pſallo, *to ſing.*
Pſallens, *ſinging.*

1 Emo, *to buy, to take:* emor, *to be bought.*
Emens, *buying.*
Emendus, *to be bought.*
Emptus, *bought.*
Emptito, *to buy often.*
Empturio, *to intend to buy.*

2 Verro, *to bruſh. ſweep:* verror, *to be bruſhed, ſwept.*
Verrens, *bruſhing,*
Verſus, *ſwept.*

1 Verto, *to turn:* vertor, *to be turned.*
Vertens, *turning.*
Vertendus, *to be turned.*
Verſus,

Conjug. III. *Verbs Actives with their Participles & Frequentatives.*

Verſus *antiently* v orſus, *turned.*
Verſurus, *about to turn.*
Verſo, as, *to turn often*: verſor, *to be turned, to be converſant.*
Verſans.
Verſatus, *turned, converſant.*
Verſatiſſimus, *moſt converſant.*
Verſito, *to turn often.*
3 Calvo, *to put off by delays*: calvor, *to be deceived.*
1 Solvo, *to looſen, diſſolve, melt, to pay*: ſolvor, *to be looſed, paid.*
Solvens, *paying.*
Solvendus, *to be paid*
Soluturus, *ready to pay.*
Solutus, *paid, looſed.*
1 Volvo, *to roll*: volvor, *to be rouled.*
Volvens, *rouling.*
Volvendus, *to be rouled.*
Volutus, *rouled.*
Voluto, as, *to roul up and down.*
Volutatus.
Volutandus.
Fodio, *to dig, delve*: fodior.
Fodiens, *digging.*
Foſſus, *digged.*
Fodico, as, *to pierce.*
2 Luo, *to pay*: luor, *to be paid.*
Luens, *paying.*
Luendus, *to be paid.*
Luiturus, *about to pay.*
1 Spuo, *to ſpit, ſpawl*: ſpuor, *to be*, &c.
Spuens, *ſpitting.*
Sputum, ſubſt. *ſpittle.*
Sputo, as, *to ſpawl.*
2 Suo, *to ſew with a needle, awl*: ſuor, *to be ſewed.*
Sutus, *ſowed.*
2 Arguo, *to prove, to make appear (as by ſign or evidence) to reprove, convince*: arguor, *to be proved, reproved*
Arguens, *manifeſting*
Arguendus, *to be reproved.*
Arguiturus, *about to reprove.*
Argutus, *ſubtle, ingenious.*
Argutior, *more ingenious.*
Argutiſſimus, *very ſhrill*, &c.
Argutulus, *ſubtle, full of quirks.*
Arguto, as, *to oppoſe cunningly*
Argutor, *to ſubtility like a Sophiſter.*
2 Polluo, *to pollute, ſtain*: polluor, *to be polluted.*
Polluens, *polluted, defiled.*
Pollutus, *defiled, polluted.*
Pollutior, *more defiled.*

Vowel changed.

1 AGo, egi, *to do, to drive, to act, plead, lead, (a life)* agor, *to be* &c.
Agens, *doing, driving.*
Acturus, *about to act.*
Acta, orum. ſubſt.
Actus, *done, acted. records.*
Agendus, *to be done, acted.*
Agito, as, *to drive up and down.*
Agitor, *to be driven up and down.*
Agitans, *driving.*
Agitatus, *toſſed.*
Actito, *to act often.*
1 Facio, feci, *to do, cauſe, account, ſacrifice.*
Faciens, *making, cauſing.*

Factus,

Conjug. III. *Verbs Actives with their Participles & Frequentatives.*

Factus, *made, done.*
Factum, ſubſtan. *a deed.*
Facturus, *about to make.*
Faciendus, *to be made, done.*
Factito, as, *to practiſe.*
Facturio, *to be forward to an action.*

1 Jacio, jeci, *to caſt, hurl*: jacior, *to be caſt.*
Jaciens, *caſting, throwing.*
Jactus, *caſt, thrown.*
Jacturus, *about to throw.*
Jacto, as, *to toſs, boaſt.*
Jactatus.
Jactans, *boaſting.*
Jactantior.
Jactito, *to boaſt often.*

1 Capio, cepi, *to take hold, contain*: capior, *to be taken.*
Capiens, *taking, catching.*
Captus, *taken, caught.*
Capturus, *about to catch.*
Caplendus, *to be caught.*
Capto, as, *to be caught.*

1 Frango, fregi, *to break, to allay*: frangor, *to be broken.*
Frangens, *breaking.*
Fractus, *broken.*
Frangendus, *to be broken.*

2 Pango, pegi, *to faſten to, ſtick, (a ſtake)* pangor, *to be faſtened.*
Pangens, *faſtning.*
Pactus, *faſtened.*
Pactum, ſubſtan. *a bargain.*
Pangendus, *to be faſtened.*

Conſonant loſt.

1 Vinco, vici, *to overcome, to vanquiſh, maſter, excel*: vincor, *to be overcome.*
Vincens, *vanquiſhing.*
Victus, *vanquiſhed.*
Vincendus, *to be vanquiſhed.*
Victurus, *that will overcome.*

2 Findo, fidi, *to cleave*: findor, *to be cleft.*
Findens, *cleaving.*
Fiſſus, *cleft.*

1 Scindo, ſcidi, *to cut*: ſcindor, *to be cut.*
Sciſſus, *cut.*

1 Fundo, fudi, *to pour out, to melt, diſcomfit, (an army)* fundor, *to be poured.*
Fundens, *pouring.*
Fuſus, *poured.*
Fundendus, *to be poured.*
Fundito, as, *to pour out often.*

1 Rumpo, rupi, *to break, burſt*: rumpor, *to be broken.*
Rumpens, *breaking.*
Ruptus, *broken.*
Rumpendus, *to be broken.*

2 Siſto, ſtiti, *to make to ſtand, to ſtay*, ſiſtor, *to be ſtayed.*
Siſtens, *ſtaying, ſtopping.*
Status, *appointed (of time)*
Staturus, *about to appoint.*

Premo,

Conjugation III. Verbs Active with their Participles & Frequentatives.

Si.

1 PRemo, pressi, to press: premor, to be pressed.
Premens, pressing.
Prependus.
Pressurus.
Pressus, pressed close.
Pressior, more close.
Pressio, as, to press hard.
Pressor, to be pressed.
Pressatus, trodden down.
1 Gero, gessi, to carry, manage: geror, to be carried.
Gerens, bearing.
Gerendus, to be carried.
Gessurus, about to bear.
Gestus, carried.
Gesta, orum, exploits.
Gesto, as, to bear a long.
Gestor, to be carried.
Gestans, bearing.
Gestito, to bear often.
Gestatus, born, carried.
Gestandus, to be carried.
1 Vello, vulsi, to pluck, or pull; vellor, to be plucked.
Vellens, pulling.
Vulsus, plucked off.
Vellico, as, to pluck often, pinch.
1 Uro, ussi, to burn: Uror, to be burned.
Urens, burning.
Urendus, to be burned.
Ustus, burnt.
1 Claudo, clausi, to shut, close: Cludo, claudor cludor, to be shut,
Clausurus, about to shut.
Clausus, Cluſus, shut, closed.
1 Claudendus.
Plaudo, plausi, to clap (hands &c.) plaudor, to be applauded.
Plaudituſ, impers.
Plaudens, clapping. &c.
Plausurus.
1 Rodo, rosi, to gnaw: to be gnawn.
Rodens, gnawing.
Rosus, gnawn.
1 Lædo, læsi, to hurt, grieve: lædor, to be hurt.
Lædens, hurting.
Læsus, hurt.
Læsurus, about to hurt.
1 Ludo, lusi, to play, to mock: ludor, to be mocked.
Ludens, playing.
Lusus, deluded.
Lusito, as, to play about.
1 Trudo, trusi, to thrust out (with violence) trudor, to be thrust.
Trudens, thrusting.
1 Mitto, misi, to send, cast: mittor, to be sent.
Mittens, sending.
Missus, sent, thrown.
Missurus, going to send.
Mittendus, to be sent.
Missito, as, to send often.
1 Sumo, sumpsi, to take: sumor, to be taken.
Sumptus, taken, received.
Sumpturus, that will take.
Sumendus, to be taken.

Conjug. III. *Verbs Actives with their Participles & Frequentatives.*

Sumptito, *to take often.*
1 Scribo, ſcripſi, *to write*: ſcribor, *to be written.*
Scribens, *writing.*
Scriptus, *written.*
Scriptum, ſubſt. *a writing.*
Scripturus, *about to write.*
Scribendus, *to be written.*
Scriptito, *to write often.*
Scripturio, *to have a deſire to write.*
1 Spargo, ſparſi, *to ſprinkle, ſpread, ſcatter*: ſpargor, *to be ſpread.*
Spargens, *ſprinkling.*
Spargendus, *to be ſpread, ſprinkled.*
Sparſurus, *about to ſpread.*
Sparſus, *ſpread, thrown about.*
Sparſior.
2 Carpo, carpſi, *to pick, to pluck, to carp at*: carpor, *to be cropt.*
Carpens, *gathering.*
Captus, *plucked, gathered.*
Carpendus, *to be cropt.*

1 Clepo, *to ſteal.*
2 Scalpo, *to ſcrape, ſcratch*: ſcalpor, *to be ſcratched.*
Scalptus, *graven.*
Scalpturo, as, *to engrave.*
Scalpturio, *to, deſire to ſcratch.*
2 Sculpo, *to carve, grave*: ſculpor, *to be engraven.*
Sculptus, *engraven.*

Ui.

A Lo, *to nouriſh, maintain, cheriſh, to bring up*: alor, *to be nouriſhed.*
Altus, *nouriſhed.*
Alendus, *to be fed, maintained.*
1 Colo, *to dreſs, trim, till, honour, inhabit, worſhip, reſpect, wait on, practiſe*: color, *to be dreſſed, &c.*
Colens, *dreſſing, worſhipping.*

Cultus, *dreſſed, tilled.*
Cultior, *more neat.*
Cultiſſimus, *very neat.*
Colendus, *to be reſpected.*
Colendiſſimus, *much to be reſpected.*
1 Vomo, *to vomit, ſpew*: vomor, *to be vomited.*
Vomens, *vomiting.*
Vomito, as, *to vomit.*
1 Gigno, genui, *to beget, produce*: gignor, *to be produced.*
Genitus, *begotten.*
Geniturus, *that ſhall beget.*
2 Pono, poſui, *to put, lay, &c.* ponor, *to be layed.*
Ponens, *laying.*
Poſitus, *placed, layd.*
Poſiturus, *about to place.*
Ponendus, *to be placed.*
2 Sero, ſerui, *to lay in order*: ſeror, *to be ſet in order.*
Sertus, *laid in order.*
Sertum, ſubſtan. *a garland.*

Pinſo

Conjug. III. *Verbs Actives with their Participles & Frequentatives.*

1 Pinſo } *to pound*
pinſui, } *in a mor-*
Piſo, } *tar, to bake:* pinſor, *to be, &c.*
Pinſens, *pounding.*
Pinſitus } *bruiſed.*
Piſtus }
Pinſito, as, *to beat a patt.*

1 Meto, meſſui, *to mow:* metor, *to be reaped.*
Meſſus, *mowed.*

1 Texo, texui, *to weave, plat:* texor, *to be woven.*
Texens, *weavin.*
Textus, *woven.*
Textum, *a web.*
Texendus, *to be woven.*

1 Rapio, rapui, *to ſnatch, hale:* rapior, *to be ſnatched, hurried.*
Rapiens, *ſnatching.*
Raptus, *carryed away by force.*
Rapiendus, *to be ſnatched.*
Rapturus, *ready to ſnatch.*
Rapto, as, *to ſnatch often.*
Raptatus, *hurried up and down.*

Ivi.

1 PEto, petivi, *to goe to, to fetch, ask, deſire, ſtrike:* petor: *to be dered.*
Petens, *deſiring.*
Petitus, *deſired, fitched.*
Petitum, *a petition.*
Petendus, *to be deſired, to be fitched.*

1 Cupio, cupivi, *to covet, deſire.*
Cupiens, *deſirous.*
Cupientiſſimus, *very deſirous.*
Cupitus, *deſired.*
Cupiendus, *to be deſired.*

1 Quæro, quæſivi, *to ſeek, ask, get:* quæror, *to be ſought.*
Quærens, *ſeeking.*
Quæſitus, *ſought, gotten.*
Quæſitior, *more exquiſite.*
Quæſitiſſimus, *very exquiſite.*
Quæſitum, *a queſtion.*
Quæſiturus, *ready to ſeek.*
Quærendus, *to be ſought.*

Excluding or tranſpoſing a conſonant.

1 STerno, ſtravi, *to throw down to ſtrew:* ſternor, *to be thrown down.*
Sternens, *ſtrewing.*
Stratus, *ſpread abroad.*
Stratum, i, ſubſt. *a couch, a bed.*
Sternendus, *to be ſtrewed.*

1 Sperno, ſprevi, *to ſlight, deſpiſe:* Spernor, *to be deſpiſed.*
Spernens, *diſdaining.*
Spretus, *ſlighted, diſpiſed.*
Spernendus, *to be diſpiſed.*

3 Cerno, crevi, *to ſeperate, ſee.*

1 Sero, ſevi, *to ſow, plant:* ſeror, *to be ſown.*
Serens, *ſowing.*
Satus, *planted, ſown, ſprang.*
Sata, orum, *cornfields.*

2 Lino, livi, *to beſmear,*

Conjug. III. *Verbs Active with their Participles & Frequentatives.*

ſmear, daub:
linor, *to be daubd.*
Litus, *daubed, ſmeared.*
Linendus, *to be ſmeared.*

1 Tero, trivi, *to wear out:* teror, *to be worn out.*
Tritus, *worn out.*
Terendus, *to be worn out.*

1 Noſco, novi, *to know:* noſcor, *to be known.*
Notus, *known, acquainted.*
Noſciturus, *ready to know.*

1 Paſco, pavi, *to feed, to bring up, maintain:* paſcor, *to be fed.*
Paſcens, *feeding.*
Paſtus, *fed.*
Paſcendus, *to be fed.*

Doublers, Penult. ſhort.

3 PAngo, pepigi, *to faſten, to make a bargain or a league:* pangor, *to be faſtened,* &c.
Pactus, *faſtned, bargained.*
Pactum, i, ſubſt. *a bargain.*
Pangendus, *to be faſtened.*

1 Tango, tetigi, *to touch:* tangor, *to be touched.*
Tangens, *touching.*
Tactus, *touched.*
Tacturus, *ready to touch.*
Tangendus, *to be touched.*

1 Pario, peperi, *to bring forth, to breed, cauſe:* parior, *to be bred, brought forth.*
Pariens, *bringing forth out of the womb.*
Parlendus, *to be brought forth.*
Pariturus, *ready to bring forth.*
Partus, *born, gotten.*

1 Pello, pepuli, *to drive, chaſe:* pellor, *to be driven.*
Pulſus, *driven away.*
Pellendus, *to be driven.*
Pulſo, as, *to beat, knock.*

2 Tundo, tutudi, *to thump, bray, beate, bruiſe:* tundor, *to be bruiſed.*
Tundens, *knocking.*
Tunſus } *braied,*
Tuſus, } *bruiſed.*
Tundendus, *to be bruiſed.*

1 Diſco, didici, *to learn.*
Diſcens, *learning.*

Penult. long.

3 PEndo, pependi, *to weigh, value, prize:* pendor, *to be weighed, valued.*
Penſus, *weighed.*
Penſior, us, *of more value.*
Pendendus, *to be weighed.*
Penſo, as, } *to ponder.*
Penſito, as, }
2 Tendo, tetendi, *to ſtretch, extend:* tendor, *to be ſtretched.*
Tendens, *ſtretching.*
Tenſus, *ſtretched.*

Cædo,

Conjug. III. *Verbi Activi with their Participles & Frequentatives.*

1 Cædo, cecidi, *to beat, strike, kill, slay, cut wood.*
cædor, *to be beaten.*
Cædens, *striking.*
Cæsus, *beaten, slain, cut.*
Cæsa, orum, *wood cut down.*
Cæsurus, *ready to slay.*
Cædendus, *to be cut down.*

1 Fallo, fefelli, *to deceive, cheat:*
fallor, *to be deceived.*
Fallens, *deceiving.*
Falsus, *deceived, false.*
Fallendus, *to be deceived.*

2 Posco, popoſci, *to require, demand, claim:*
poſcor, *to be required.*
Poſcens, *requiring.*
Poſcendus, *to be required.*
Poſtulo, as, *to require, demand, challenge.*

Xi.

1 Coquo, coxi, *to boyl, seeth, also to bake, scorch.*
Coquens, *boyling.*
Coctus, *boyled.*
Cocturus, *about to boyl.*

1 Dico, dixi, *to say, tell:* dicor, *to be said called.*
Dicens, *saying.*
Dictus, *said.*
Dictum, subst. *a saying.*
Dicendus, *to be sayd.*
Dicturus, *ready to speak.*
Dicto, as, *to dictate.*
Dictito, *to tell often.*
Dicturio, *to be ready to speak.*

1 Duco, duxi, *to lead, guide, to account:* ducor, *to be led.*
Ducens, *leading.*
Ductus, *led.*
Ducendus, *to be led.*
Ducto, as, *to lead.*
Ductor, *to be led.*
Ductito, *to lead often.*

1 Rego, *to rule, govern:* regor: *to be ruled.*
Rectus, *right.*
Rectior, *more right.*
Rectiſſimus, *very right.*
Rectum, subst. *right.*
Regendus, *to be ruled.*

1 Tego, *to cover:* tegor, *to be covered.*
Tegens, *covering.*
Tectus, *covered, hid.*
Tectior, *more close.*
Tectiſſimus, *most close.*
Tectum, subst. *a roof.*
Tecturus, *about to cover.*

2 Figo, *to fasten, strike:* figor, *to be fixed.*
Figens, *fixing, fastening.*
Fixus, *fastening.*
Fixurus, *about to fix.*

3 Fligo, *to dash against:* fligor, *to be dashed.*

1 Frigo, *to fry:* frigor, *to be fryed.*
Frixus, *fryed.*

1 Sugo, *to suck:* sugor, *to be sucked.*
Sugens, *sucking.*
Sugendus,

Conjug. III. *Verbs Active with their Participles & Frequentatives.*

Sugendus, *to be ſucked.*
2 Ango, *to throttle, grieve, diſquiet (our mind)* angor, *to be* &c.
2 Pango, *to make compoſe a verſe,* pangor, *to be compoſed.*
1 Plango, *to beat (ones ſelf) with a loud noice, to lament:* plangor, *to be beaten,* &c.
Plangens, *beating,* &c. *bewailing.*
Plangendus, *to be bewailed.*
1 Cingo, *to gird, to compaſs (about) to inviron:* cingor, *to be encompaſſed.*
Cingens, *incompaſſing.*
Cinctus, *girded.*
Cingendus, *to be girded.*
1 Fingo, *to faſhion, feign:* fingor, *to be feigned.*
Fingens, *feigning.*
Fictus, *feigned.*
Fingendus, *faſhioned.*
1 Lingo, *to lick.*
Lingens, *licking.*
Lingendus, *to be licked.*
1 Pingo, *to paint:* pingor, *to be painted.*
Pingens, *painting.*
Pictus, *painted.*
Pingendus, *to be painted*
1 Tingo, *to dip, (or die)* tingor, *to be dipped.*
Tingens, *dipping.*
Tinctus, *died, dipped.*
Tincturus, *to dye.*
Tingendus, *to be dipped.*
2 Stringo, *to ſtrain, gripe, bind, ſtrip:* ſtringor, *to be bound.*
Stringens, *binding.*
Strictus, *ſtrained, gripid, ſtrict.*
1 Ungo, *to anoint, greaſe, beſmear.* ungor, *to be anointed.*
Unctus, *annointed.*
Unctum, *fat meat.*
Unctior, *more fat.*
Ungito, as, *to anoint often.*
1 Jungo, *to join:* jungor, *to be joyned.*
Jungens, *joyning.*
Junctus, *joyned, coupled.*
Junctior, *more near.*
Junctiſſimus, *moſt near.*
Juncturus, *that will joyn.*
Jungendus, *to be joyned.*
1 Pungo, punxi, pupugi, *to prick,*
Pungens, *pricking.*
Punctus, *pricked.*
Punctum, *a point.*
1 Traho, *to draw, drag, pull:* trahor, *to be drawn.*
Trahens, *drawing.*
Tractus, *drawn.*
Trahendus, *to be drawn.*
Tracto, *to handle, to treate of.*
Tractans, *handling.*
Tractor, *to be handled.*
Tractatus, *handled, drawn.*
1 Veho, *to carry:* vehor, *to be carried.*
Vehens, *carrying.*
Vectus, *carried.*
Vecto, as, *to carry often.*
Vector, *to be carried.*
Vectito, as, *to carry about.*

Vexo,

Conjug. III. *Verbs Active with their Participles & Frequentatives.*

Vexo, as, *to vex, trouble.*
Vexatus, *troubled.*

1 Necto, *to knit, tie, braid (laces)* nector, *to be tied.*
Nectens, *knitting, tying.*
Nexus, *joined, knit.*
Nectendus, *to be knit.*
Nexo, as, *to knit often.*
Nexans.

1 Flecto, *to bend, bow, decline:* flector, *to be bent.*
Flectens, *bending.*
Flexus, *bent, declined.*
Flexurus, *about to bend.*
Flectendus, *to be bent.*

2 Plecto, *to punish, to plat:* plector, *to be punished.*
Plectens, *platting.*
Plexus, *platted.*
Plectendus, *to be platted.*

1 Pecto, pexi, pexui *to comb;* pector, *to be combed.*
Pexus, *combed.*
Pexatus, *clad in new cloaths.*
Pectitus, *combed, barrowed.*
Pectendus, *to be combed.*

1 Struo, ſtrui, *to build, heap up, pile, frame, ſet in order:* ſtruor, *to be framed.*
Structus, *ſet in order, piled.*
Structior, *more in order.*
Struendus, *to be built.*

3 Lacio, lexi, *to entice, allure.*
Lacto, as, *to allure, entice.*
Lactor, *to be enticed.*

3 Specio, ſpexi, *to ſee, behold.*
Specto, as, *to behold.*
Speciro, *to look much on.*
Spectatus, *approved, tried.*
Spectatiſſimus, *moſt approved.*
Spector, *to be beheld.*
Spectans, *beholding.*
Spectandus, *to be looked upon.*

Conjugation III. *Active Voice.*

O, is (ſhort) *it.* Lego, *to read.*

Indicative Mood.

Preſent Tenſe, the Sign *Do.*

Singular	Lego *I do*			*Plural*	legimus *we do*
	legis *thou doſt*	*read.*	*read.*		legitis *ye do*
	legit *he doth* *ſhe*				legunt *they do*

The firſt Conjugation ended in *O, as.* This terminates in *O, is* ſhort. There are about twelve of this Third Conjugation; which end in *Io*, as, Facio, facis, *to make*; Jacio, jacis, *to caſt* Fodio, fodis, *to dig*; Fugio, fugis, *to flee*; Capio, is, *to take or catch*; Rapio, is, *to ſnatch*; Sapio, is, *to be ſavoury or wiſe*; Cupio, is, *to covet or deſire*; Pario, is, *to bring forth*; Quatio, is, *to ſhake*; to which add, Lacio, *to allure*; Specio, *to behold*; words which never go abroad alone and by themſelves, but muſt be imaginarily declined as the reſt for their Compounds ſake; Allicio, Pellicio, &c. Aſpicio, Reſpicio, Inſpicio, &c.

This Conjugation is known by *E* ſhort, as we ſhall ſee in the Infinitive mood, and alſo by *I* ſhort in the preſent of the Indicative, which doth there predominate, for *is* in *Legis* is ſhort, as appears by the increaſe of the Plural *legitis*, which is pronounced ſwift and ſhort in the middle Syllable, as *legimus* alſo is: So the Imperative Mood.

Verbs in *io*, as, *Facio*, *Capio* are declined as if they ended in bare *O*, as *Faco*, *Capo*, *Facis*, *Capis*, (not *Faciis*, *Capiis*,) and ſo on *Facit*, *Capit*. Plural *Facimus*, *Capimus*; *Facitis*, *Capitis*; but in the third and laſt perſon plural they do not ſay [*unt*] but [*iunt*] as *Faciunt*, *Capiunt*.

Edo,

Conjugation III. *Verbs Active.*

Edo, *to eat* is thus declined.

Singular	Edo *I do*			*Plural*	edimus *we*		
	edis *or* es	*thou doſt*	*eat*		editis *or* eſtis	*ye*	*eat.*
	edit *or* eſt	*he doth*			edunt *they*		

Fero, *to bear or bring*, is declined thus,

Singular	Fero *I do*			*Plural*	ferimus *we*		
	fers *thou doſt*	*bear.*			fertis *ye*	*bear.*	
	fert *he doth*				ferunt *they*		

So Volo *I will*, vis *thou wilt*, vult *he will*, Pulral, Volumus *we will*, vultis *ye will*, volunt *they will.*

Præterimperfect Tenſe, the ſign *Did.*

Singular	Legebam *I did*			*Plural*	legebamus *we did*		
	legebas *thou didſt*	*read*			legebatis *ye did*	*read.*	
	legebat *he did*				legebant *they did*		

Præterperfect Tenſe, the ſign *Have.*

Singular	Legi *I have*			*Plural*	legimus *we have*		
	legiſti *thou haſt*	*read.*			legiſtis *ye have*		*read.*
	legit *he hath*				legêrunt *or* legêre	*they have*	

The Engliſh of the Præter Tenſe alters in Pronuntiation, though not in the Ortographie: for though we ſay *Lead*, in the Preſent, and *Led* in the Præter Tenſe; yet we do not ſay *Red* in the Præter Tenſe from the Preſent Tenſe *Read*, that Ambiguity may be avoided; for *Red* is a difference of colour, which is far from an

Action, and therefore is an Adjective or any part of ſpeech rather than a Verb. In fine therefore we pronounce *Read*, as we do the word *Dead*, as if it were no dipthong, but a ſhort vowel.

Now the ſame care that is taken in Engliſh to diſtinguiſh the Præter Tenſe from the Preſent is alſo taken in Latin in this Conjugation eſpecially, which findeth expedients to alter the Præter Tenſe ſo as the third Perſon Singular ſhall not be confounded with the third Perſon Preſent, as Legit (*he doth read,*) and Legit (*he hath read*) ſeems to be: 'Tis true there is not this proviſion made for ſome Verbs, as, *Bibo*, *Lambo*, *Mando*, &c. *Verro*, *Verto*, *Solvo*, *Volvo*; and ſome Verbs in *Vo* before recited, *Luo*, *Arguo*, *Polluo*, &c. But in others which are the major part, there is manifeſt variation, either by altering a vowel, or rejecting a Conſonant, or inſerting an *ſ*, or an *x*, which is the off-ſpring of *ſ*, or ſome other ways eaſily obſervable preſented in the vocabulary. But of this more when we come to the Infinitive of the ſame voice.

Lego makes *legi* you ſee in the Præter Tenſe, but *Tego* makes *texi*, and *Rego rexi*, ſo *Ungo*, *Jungo*, *Ango*, *Plango*, &c. as in the Vocabulary, *Spargo*, *Sparſi*.

Some Verbs even Active have no Præter Tenſe, as Cerno as it ſignifies *to ſee*, Quatio, *to ſhake*, Tollo, *to lift up*, *or take away*, but they are forced to borrow; *Cerno* borrows of *Video*, and uſes *Vidi* for its Præter Tenſe, *Quatio* borrows (of *Concutio*) *concuſſi*, *Ferio* (of *Percutio*) *percuſſi*, and *Fero* borrows *Tuli*.

Singular	Tuli *I have*	*brought.*	*Plural*	tulimus *we have*	*brought.*
	tuliſti *thou haſt*			tuliſtis *ye have*	
	tulit *he hath*			tulêrunt *or* tulere *they have*	

Two or Three Verbs have no Preſent, nor Imperfect, nor Future Indicative, only they make head with a Præter Tenſe, as Odi, *I have hated*, or *I do hate*, odiſti, *thou hateſt*, Cœpi, *I began*; Memini, *I remember*.

Præter-

Conjugation III. *Active Voice*, &c.

Præterpluperfect Tenſe the ſign *had*.

Singular { Legeram *I had* / legeras *thou hadſt* / legerat *he had* } *read* { *Plural* { legeramus *we had* / legeratis *ye had* / legerant *they had* } *read*.

So Rexeram, Junxeram, Sparſeram.

Future Tenſe the ſign *Shall or will*.

Singular { Legam *I will* / leges *thou wilt* / leget *he will* } *read* { *Plural* { legemus *we will* / legetis *ye will* / legent *they will* } *read*.

The terminations *es*, *et*, *emus*, *etis*, *ent* ſeem to fall in with the terminations of the Second Conjugation in the Preſent Tenſe, but There is ſufficient diſtinction from the Head-verbs, and their difference, ſeeing thoſe belong to a Verb in *o*, as *Lego*; thoſe to a Verb in *eo*, as *Doceo*.

So, Edam, edes, edet, *I will eat*, &c.

Feram, feres, feret, *I will bring*, &c.

Verbs in *io*, Faciam, facies, faciet. *I will make*, &c. Capiam, capies, capiet, *I will take*, &c. *not* Facam, Capam.

Imperative Mood.

Preſent Tenſe.

Singular { Lege / legito } *read thou* { *Plural* { legito / legitote } *read ye*

legito *let him read* { legunto *let them read*

Be ſure that the *i* in the midſt of the Verb be pronounced quick and ſhort, *Legito*, *legite*, it being a part of the (Characteriſtical) mark of the third Conjugation to have *i* ſhort; As *e* therefore in *Doce* was long, and known to be ſo by the increaſe of *doceto*, where the middle ſyllable is long; ſo is *e* in *Lege* ſhort by the increaſe of the

Conjugation III. *Verbs Active*, &c.

the middle Syllable ſhort, (the *e* being turned into *i*) *Lege*, *legito*. *Dice* the Imperative of *Dico* makes *Dic*, (as *Dic mihi*, tell me) *Duce* of *Duco* makes *Duc*. *Face* of *Facio* makes *Fac*. *Fere* of Fero makes *Fer*.

Singular { Fer, ferto *bring thou*; ferto *let him bring* } *Plural* { Ferte, fertote *bring ye*; ferunto *let them bring*. }

The Imperative of *Edo* is more irregular, thus declined.

Singular { Ede *or* es, edito *or* eſto *eat thou*; eſto *let him eat* } *Plural* { Edite *or* eſte, editote *or* eſtote *eat ye*; edunto *let them eat*. }

Memorandum, that the Imperative Mood Preſent of *Memini*, is { *Singul.* Memento, *remember thou* / *Plural* Mementote, *remember ye*. }

The Potential Mood.

Preſent Tenſe, the ſign, *May*

Singular { Legam *I may*, legas *thou mayſt*, legat *he may* *read* } *Plural* { legamus *we may*, legatis *ye may*, legant *they may* *read*. }

The diſtinction between this Preſent and the Future Indicative is manifeſt, *Legam*, *leges*, *leget*, &c. in the Future; but *Legam*, *legas*, *legat*, &c in the Preſent Potential.

The terminations *as*, *at*, *amus atis*, *ant* are diſtinguiſhed from the terminations of the firſt Conjugation (in *amas*, *amat*, *amamus*) &c. as juſt now in the Future Tenſe we learned to diſtinguiſh, *viz.* from the difference of the Head-verb, for though they both end in *o*, yet the one ends in *o*, *is*, the other in *o*, *as*, which cannot be diſcerned by a learner, but by a methodical liſt of thoſe verbs, as in the Vocabulary.

Verbs

Conjugation III. *Verbs Active, &c.*

Verbs in *Io* keep their *i*, Faciam, Facias, &c. Capiam, as, &c as before in the Future Indicative.

Præterimperfect Tenſe ſigns, *Might, would, ſhould.*

Singul.	Legerem *I might*	} *read.*	*Plural.*	legeremus *we might*	} *read.*
	legeres *thou mightſt*			legeretis *ye might*	
	legeret *he might*			legerent *they might*	

I and *E* ſhort are eſſential marks of this third Conjugation. This Tenſe manifeſtly holds forth an *e* ſhort, as alſo in the Infinitive Mood Preſent Tenſe, there being but the difference of one letter, *legere* there, *legerem* here.

Take notice alſo that this Tenſe ends in *rem* not in *rim*, for that belongs to the next.

In Verbs ending in *io*, Youngſters are apt to miſtake, when they come to this Tenſe: who are heard to ſay in the formation of Tenſes, *Faciam* and then *Facirem*, but the ſhort *e* is ſo natural, as we have ſaid to this Conjugation, that it muſt and will take place, where it liſt, thruſting out the *i*, which appeared in the Preſent of this Mood *Faciam* and framing the Imperfect Tenſe *Facerem*, as if it had been in the Preſent *Facam*, and ſo from thence *Facerem*; Something of this nature we heard before.

Præterperfect Tenſe, ſign *Might have.*

Singular	Legerim *I might have*	} *read.*	*Plural*	legerimus *we might have*	} *read.*
	legeris *thou mightſt have*			legeritis *ye might have*	
	legerit *he might have*			legerint *they might have*	

So Rexerim, Junxerim, Sparſerim.

Præterperfect Tenſe, *might, had.*

Singular	Legiſſem *I might had*	} *read.*	*Plural*	legiſſemus *we might had*	} *read.*
	legiſſes *thou mightſt had*			legiſſetis *ye might had*	
	legiſſet *he might had*			legiſſent *they might had.*	

So Rexiſſem, Junxiſſem, Sparſiſſem.

Future

Conjugation III. *Verbi Activi*, &c.

Future Tense, the sign *shall have*.

Singul.	Legero *I shall have*	*read*	*Plural.*	legerimus *we shall have*	*read.*
	legeris *thou shalt have*			legeritis *ye shall have*	
	legerit *he shall have*			legerint *they shall have*	

Rexero, Junxero, Sparsero.

Infinitve Mood.

Present, and Præterimperfect Tense, the sign *To*, when Action follows.

Legere *to read.*

The last *e* but one is the short e of this Conjugation, so *Regere* from *rego*, *Tegere* from *tego*, so *Emere*, *Premere*, *Vertere*, *Stertere*, *Solvere*, *Volvere*, *Findere*, *Scindere*, *Ducere*, *Dicere*, *Figere*, *Fugere*, *Fingere*, *Pingere*, *Ungere*, *Jungere*, *Trahere*, *Vehere*, *Flectere*, *Nectere*, *Vellere*, *Pellere*, *Ludere*, *Trudere*, *Bibere*, *Scribere*, *Petere*, *Metere*, *Capere*, *Rapere*: which is a fine mess of Infinitives, which must be pronounced in post hast all as short as upon a gallop.

Præterperfect and Præterpluperfect Tense, the sign *to Have or Had.*

Legisse, *to have or had read.* So Rexisse, Junxisse, Sparsisse.

The dependance of those five Tenses, which are formed from the Præter Indicative, of which Tenses, this is the complement, being not so manifest here, must be made out to the learner in other Examples, *viz.* where the Præterperfect more sensibly varies from the Present, which because it is of no small use, we shall afford several instances.

First

Conjugation III. *Verbs Active.*

First of those Preter Tenses which terminate in *si*, as of *Claudo*, *Lædo*, *Ludo*, &c. *Spargo*, *Premo*, *Mitto*, to which we may reduce *Scribo*, *Sculpo*, &c. the Preter Tenses with their dependants here following.

Clausi	Læsi	Lusi	Sparsi
Clauseram	Læseram	Luseram	Sparseram
Clauserim	Læserim	Luserim	Sparserim
Clausissem	Læsissem	Lusissem	Sparsissem
Clausero	Læsero	Lusero	Sparsero
Clausisse	Læsisse	Lusisse	Sparsisse

Pressi	Misi	Scripsi	Sculpsi
Presseram	Miseram	Scripseram	Sculpseram
Presserim	Miserim	Scripserim	Sculpserim
Pressissem	Misissem	Scripsissem	Sculpsissem
Pressero	Misero	Scripsero	Sculpsero
Pressisse	Misisse	Scripsisse	Sculpsisse

Next such as end in *xi*, as those of *Dico*, *Duco*, *Rego*, *Tego*, *Figo*, *Plango*, *Fingo*, *Pingo*, *Tingo*, *Trabo*, *Flecto*.

Dixi	Duxi	Rexi	Texi
Dixeram	Duxeram	Rexeram	Texeram
Dixerim	Duxerim	Rexerim	Texerim
Dixissem	Duxissem	Rexissem	Texissem
Dixero	Duxero	Rexero	Texero
Dixisse	Duxisse	Rexisse	Texisse

Fixi	Finxi	Struxi	Flexi
Fixeram	Finxeram	Struxeram	Flexeram
Fixerim	Finxerim	Struxerim	Flexerim
Fixissem	Finxissem	Struxissem	Flexissem
Fixero	Finxero	Struxero	Flexero
Fixisse	Finxisse	Struxisse	Flexisse

Conjugation III. *Verbs Active.*

In those which double the first Syllable long or short; First, long such as the Præter Tense of *Tendo*, *Cædo*, *Fallo*, *Tetendi*, *Cecidi*, *Fefelli* which make

Tetenderam	Cecideram	Fefelleram
Tetenderim	Ceciderim	Fefellerim
Tetendissem	Cecidissem	Fefellissem
Tetendero	Cecidero	Fefellero
Tetendisse	Cecidisse	Fefellisse

Then short, as of *Cado*, *Tundo*, *Pango*, *Tango*, *Pungo*, *Pello*, *Cano* the Præter Tenses.

Cecidi	Tutudi	Pepigi	Tetigi
Cecideram	Tutuderam	Pepigeram	Tetigeram
Ceciderim	Tutuderim	Pepigerim	Tetigerim
Cecidissem	Tutudissem	Pepigissem	Tetigissem
Cecidero	Tutudero	Pepigero	Tetigero
Cecedisse	Tutudisse	Pepigisse	Tetigisse

Pupugi	Pepuli	Cecini
Pupugeram	Pepuleram	Cecineram
Pupugerim	Pepulerim	Cecinerim
Pupugissem	Pepulissem	Ceciniſſem
Pupugero	Pepulero	Cecinero
Pupugisse	Pepulisse	Ceciniſſe

Fourthly, Of those that end in *Ivi* like the fourth, and *ui* like the second Conjugation; (for as for those in *Vi*, as *Stravi*, *Spr-vi*, &c. their Formation is congruous to the rest.

Stravi
Straveram
Straverim
Staviſſem
Stravero
Staviſſe

Ivi,

Conjugation III. *Verbs Active*, &c.

Ivi as *Quæro, quæſivi*; *Tero, trivi*; *Peto, petivi.*

Quæſivi	Trivi	Petivi
Quæſiveram	Triveram	Petiveram
Quæſiverim	Triverim	Petiverim
Quæſiviſſem	Triviſſem	Petiviſſem
Quæſivero	Trivero	Petivero
Quæſiviſſe	Triviſſe	Petiviſſe

In *ui* as, *Gigno, genui*; *Pono, poſui*; *Strepo, ſtrepui*; *Sterto, ſtertui.*

Genui	Poſui	Strepui	Stertui
Genueram	Poſueram	Strepueram	Stertueram
Genuerim	Poſuerim	Strepuerim	Stertuerim
Genuiſſem	Poſuiſſem	Strepuiſſem	Stertuiſſem
Genuero	Poſuero	Strepuero	Stertuero
Genuiſſe	Poſuiſſe	Strepuiſſe	Stertuiſſe

Gerunds in

di, as *do*, as *dum*, as

Legendi, *of reading.* Legendo, *in reading.* Legendum, *to read.*

Io makes *Iendi*, as, *Faciendi, Jaciendi, Capiendi, Fugiendi*, &c.

Supines.

1 Lectum, *to read.* 2 Lectu, *to be read.*

So Actum, Factum, Dictum, Ductum, Scriptum, Ruptum. Sparſum, Preſſum, Feſſum, Fixum, Flexum, Plexum, Fluxum

Participles

Preſent Tenſe

Legens, *Reading.*

Io always *iens* as Faciens, Fugiens, Jaciens, &c.

Future in *rus*.

Lecturus, *to read, or going to read.*

So Acturus, Facturus, Scripturus, Sparſurus, Fixurus.

Conjugation III. *Paſſive Voice.*

Or, eris, ere.

Indicative Mood.

Preſent Tenſe, the ſign *Am, art, is,* &c.

Singular	Legor *I am*			*Plural*	legimur *we are*	
	legeris	*thou art*	*read.*		legimini *ye are*	*read.*
	or legere				leguntur *they are*	
	legitur *he is*					

The Engliſh is Pronounced ſhort *Read* like *Dead*, as I ſaid before, or as, *led, fed,* &c.

Lego ſignifies to gather and therefore in the Active might have been ſo Engliſhed *I gather*, and here legor *I am gathered*; for *to Read* is to *gather* up the letters in one ſyllable or ſyllables and pronounce them.

Præterimperfect Tenſe the ſign, *Was.*

Singular	Legebar *I was*			*Plural*	legebamur *we were*	
	legebaris *or*	*thou waſt*	*read.*		legebamini *ye were*	*read.*
	legebare				legebantur *they were*	
	legebatur *he was*					

Future Tenſe the Sign *Shall* or *Will be.*

Singular	Legar *I ſhall be*			*Plural*	legemur *we will be*	
	legêris *or*	*thou wilt be*	*read.*		legemini *ye will be*	*read.*
	legêre				legentur *they will be*	
	legetur *he will be*					

The firſt Syllable but one is long in *Legêris, Legêtur*, and muſt be ſo pronounced, commonly therefore marked with a circumflex accent in the ſecond perſon *legêris* to diſtinguiſh it from *legeris.*

Imperative

Conjugation III. *Verbs Paſſive.*

The Imperative Mood.

Preſent Tenſe.

Singular
Legere, legitor } *be thou read*
legitor { *let him be read*

Plural
legimini, legiminor } *be ye read*
leguntor *let them be read.*

Legere the ſecond perſon differs not in ſound from *legere* in the Active Voice the Preſent Infinitive, but the ſence will diſtinguiſh it: In truth the Tenſe is ſeldom uſed in theſe Paſſives, but in the Deponents, as *Utere*, uſe thou; *Loquere*, ſpeak thou; *Sequere* follow thou; *Naſcere*, ſprung you up; *Morere*, die you.

The Potential Mood.

Preſent Tenſe the ſign *May be, might be, would be.*

Singular
Legar *I may be*
legaris *or* legare *thou maiſt be* } *read.*
legatur *he may be*

Plural
legamur *we may be*
legamini *ye may be* } *read.*
legantur *they may be*

Præterimperfect Tenſe, the ſign, *Might be, would be.*

Singular
Legerer *I might be*
legereris *or* legerere *thou mightſt be* } *read*
legeretur *he might be*

Plural
legeremur *we might be*
legeremini *ye might be* } *read.*
legerentur *they might be*

The Infinitive Mood.

Preſent Tenſe, the ſign, *to be.*

Legi, *to be read.*

So

Conjugation III. *Verbs Paſſive.*

So Tegi, *to be covered*; Regi, *to be governed*, Jungi, *to be joyned*; Mergi, *to be drowned*; Dici, *to be ſpoken*; Duci, *to be led*; Vinci, *to be conquered*; Scindi, *to be cut*; Tundi, *to be knocked*; Cædi, *to be beaten*; Radi, *to be ſhaven*; Lædi, *to be hurt*; Claudi, *to be ſhut*, Spargi, *to be ſcattered*; Trahi, *to be drawn*; Premi, *to be preſſed*; Sperni, *to be ſcorned*; Poni, *to be put*; Cani, *to be ſung*; Uri, *to be burnt*; Geri, *to be carried*; Quæri, *to be ſought*; Capi, *to be taken*; Jaci, *to be caſt*; Rapi, *to be ſnatch'd.*

In Deponents it hath an Active or not Paſſive ſignification, as,

Loqui, *to ſpeak.*	Uti, *to uſe.*
Sequi, *to follow.*	Frui, *to enjoy.*
Naſci, *to be born, or ſprung up.*	Mori, *to die.*
	Pati, *to ſuffer.*

Seeing this Tenſe *Legi* ſeems to terminate alike with the Præter Tenſe Active, great care hath been taken, as I have ſaid before, to diſtinguiſh them.

Firſt by lengthening the vowel in the Præter Tenſe, which keeps it in the Infinitive, as

Præter Active	*Infinitive Paſſive*
Lego, lēgi	Legor, lĕgi.
Emo, ēmi	Emor, ĕmi.

Or, ſecondly, by changing the vowel, as

Ago	Egi	In the Paſſive	Agor	Agi
Capio	Cepi		Capior	Capi
Jacio	Jeci		Jacior	Jaci
Frango	Fręgi		Frangor	Frangi

Or thirdly by throwing out a Conſonant, as

Vinco	Vici	In the Paſſive	Vincor	Vinci
Findo	Fidi		Findor	Findi
Scindo	Scidi		Scindor	Scindi
Sterno	Stravi		Sternor	Sterni
Sperno	Sprevi		Spernor	Sprevi

Or

Conjugation III. *Verbs Paſſive.*

Or by adding ſi, *as*

Præter Active			*Infinitive Paſſive*	
Spargo	Sparſi	*In the Paſſive*	Spargor	Spargi
Mitto	Miſi		Mittor	Mitti
Premo	Preſſi		Premor	Premi
Claudo	Clauſi		Claudor	Claudi
Lædo	Læſi		Lædor	Lædi
Ludo	Luſi		Ludor	Ludi
Uro	Uſi		Uror	Uri
Gero	Geſſi		Geror	Geri

Or xi, *as*

Dico	Dixi	*In the Paſſive*	Dicor	Dici
Duco	Duxi		Ducor	Duci
Tego	Texi		Tegor	Tegi
Pingo	Pinxi		Pingor	Pingi
Fingo	Finxi		Fingor	Fingi
Traho	Traxi		Trahor	Trahi

Or imitating a different Conjugation, as

Colo	Colui	*In the Paſſive*	Color	Coli
Vomo	Vomui		Vomor	Vomi
Quæro	Quæſivi		Quæror	Quæri
Peto	Petivi		Petor	Peti

Or, Laſtly, doubling the Præter Tenſes firſt Syllable, as

Tendo	Tetendi	*In the Paſſive not doubled*	Tendor	Tendi
Cædo	Cæcidi		Cædor	Cædi
Pungo	Pupugi		Pendor	Pendi
Fallo	Fefelli		Fellor	Falli
Pello	Pepelli		Pellor	Pelli

So

Conjugation III. *Verbs Paſſive.*

So that hence forward we prevent that careleſs confounding of this Infinitive Paſſive with the Active Infinitive, which in Deponents is uſual, *Loquere* for *Loqui*, &c. As for example the Infinitive Paſſive is Spargi, *to be ſpread*; the Præter Active was Sparſi, *I have ſpread.*

Participle of the Præter Tenſe.

Lectus, *Read, or having been read.*

So *Dictus*, *Fictus*, *Factus*, *Jactus*, *Junctus*, *Fiſſus*, *Miſſus*, or *Fixus*, *Flexus*, or *Quæſitus*, *Petitus*; according as the Supine yielded its Termination in *tum*, *ſum*, *xum* or *itum*, this Participle being formed of the Supine, as was taught before.

Participle of the Future Tenſe.

Legendus, *to be read.*

So *Dicendus*, *Ducendus*, *Tegendus*, *Trahendus*, &c.
Io or *Ior* makes *iendus* as *Faciendus*, *Capiendus*, *Fugiendus*, &c.

Conjugation

Conjugation IV.

Verbs Active with their Participles and Frequentatives.

1 Audio, is, *to hear:* audior, *to be heard.*
Audiens, *hearing.*
Auditurus.
Auditus, *heard.*
Audiendus, *to be heard.*
Auſculto, *to hearken, to attend unto.*

2 Condio, *to ſeaſon, to pickle:* condior, *to be ſeaſoned.*
Conditus, *ſeaſoned.*
Conditior, *more ſeaſoned.*
Condiendus.

2 Glutio, *to ſwallow.*

3 Ligurio, *to eat licorouſly, to play the glutton.*

1 Nutrio, *to nouriſh:* nutrior, *to be nouriſhed.*
Nutriens, *nouriſhing.*
Nutritus, *nouriſhed.*
Nutriendus.
Nutrico, Nutricor, } *to nouriſh.*

3 Pavio, *to pave.*

2 Polio, *to poliſh, fourbiſh:* polior, *to be poliſhed.*
Politus, *poliſhed.*
Politior, *more poliſhed.*
Politiſſimus, *very neat.*

3 Sarrio, *to weed corn, harrow.*

1 Scio, *to know.*
Sciens, *knowing.*
Scientior, *more knowing.*
Scientiſſimus, *very skilful.*
Scitus, *wiſe, witty, pretty.*
Scitulus, *a pretty witty one.*
Scitum, *a decree, ordinance.*
Sciſco, *to enquire, to decree or eſtabliſh.*
Sciſcor, *to enquire, ask.*
Sciſcito, Sciſcitor } *to enquire ask.*

2 Sitio, *to thirſt, to thirſt after:* ſitior, *to be thirſted after.*

2 Sopio, *to lay a ſleep.*
Sopitus, *laid a ſleep.*

3 Cambio, ſi, *to exchange money.*

2 Farcio, rſi, *to ſtuff:* farcior, *to be ſtuffed.*
Fartus, *ſtuffed.*
Fartum, ſubſtan. *a pudding.*

2 Fulcio, fulſi, *to prop:* fulcior, *to be proped.*
Fultus, *proped.*
Fulciendus.

1 Haurio, hauſi, *to draw:* haurior *to be drawn.*
Hauriens, *drawing.*
Hauſtus, *drawn up, ſwallowed.*
Hauſtum, ſubſt. *a draught of drink.*
Hauriendus.

2 Sarcio, rſi, *to patch cloaths:* ſarcior, *to be patched.*
Sartus, *patched up, mended.*
Sarciendus.

Conjugation IV. *Verbs Active.*

Sarciendus.
1 Sentio, ſenſi, *to perceive, feel:* ſentior, *to be perceived.*
Sentiens, *perceiving.*
Senſurus, *about to perceive.*
Sentiſco, *to begin to perceive.*
Senſum, ſubſtan. *a thought.*

2 Sepio, *to hedge in, incloſe.*
2 Sancio, ſanxi, *to decree, to eſtabliſh, ordain:* ſancior, *to be eſtabliſhed.*
Sancitus, *eſtabliſhed.*
Sanctus, *holy.*
Sanctior, *holier.*
Sanctiſſimus, *very holy.*
Sanciendus, *to be made (of Laws) and eſtabliſhed.*
2 Vincio, *to tie, bind:* vincior, *to be bound.*
Vincturus.
Vinctus, *bound, tied.*
Vincendus, *to be bound.*

Conjugation IV. io, is long, ire, itum.

Indicative Mood.

Preſent Tenſe, ſign *Do.*

Singular
Audio *I do*
audis *thou doſt* } *hear.*
audit *he doth*

Plural
audîmus *we do*
auditis *ye do* } *hear.*
audiunt *they do*

Is, imus, itis terminations are long, and ſo to be pronounced, to diſtinguiſh it from *is, imus, itis* ſhort in the third Conjugation.

Some verbs of the third Conjugation we have met ending in *io*, as *Facio, Capio*, even as *Audio*, &c. doth; but they differ in the terminations aforeſaid, there ſhort, here long.

Præterimperfect

Conjugation IV. *Verbs Active.*

Præterimperfect Tenſe, ſign *Did.*

Singular { Audiebam *I did* / audiebas *thou didſt* / audiebat *he did* } *hear.* — *Plural* { audiebamus *we did* / audiebatis *ye did* / audiebant *they did* } *hear.*

Eo and *Queo* thus declined.

Eo, is, it, imûs, itis, eunt.
Ibam, ibas, ibat, ibamus, ibatis, ibant.

Præterperfect Tenſe, the ſign *Have.*

Singular { Audivi *I have* / audiviſti *thou haſt* / audivit *he hath* } *heard* — *Plural* { Audivimus *we have* / audiviſtis *ye have* / audiverunt *or* audivere *they have* } *heard.*

Here *Syncope* comes in, as it did in the Præter Tenſes of the Firſt Conjugation, and ſomewhat more abſolute, becauſe in every perſon almoſt, as, *Audivi, audiviſti, audivit*, &c. *audiiſti, audiit*, &c. ſo for its next Tenſe *Audiveram, audieram*, and the other dependant Tenſes in the Potential and Infinitive, *Audiverim, audierim, Audiviſſem, audiiſſem, Audivero, audiero, Audiviſſe, audiiſſe*; And this *Syncope* is ſo notorious in the Præter Tenſes of the compounds of *Eo*, as, *Adeo, Abeo, Obeo, Pereo, Redeo*, &c. that *Adij* and *Adiit* is as common as *Adivi* and *Adivit*; *Abiit, Obiit, Exiit*, as *Abivit, Obivit, Exivit*; *Redii, rediiſti, rediit* more common then *Redivi, rediviſti, redivit*; and *Perii, periiſti, periit* excludes *Perivi, periviſti, perivit*; In like manner *Petij, petiiſti, petiit* of the Third Conjugation prefers it ſelf before *Petivi, petiviſti, petivit.*

Some Præters of this Conjugation terminate like thoſe of the Third, as *Veni*, I came; *Senſi*, I perceived; *Hauſi, Vinxi, Sanxi*, yea one like thoſe of the ſecond, as *Salio* to leap *Salui.*

This gives occaſion to note that all Conjugations in general not content with there own terminations do for the uſe of their Præ-

terperfect Tenſe borrow from a Neighbour: The Firſt, I ſay, borrows of the Second, the Second of the Third, the Third of the Fourth.

The Firſt borrows of the Second, as *Domo, domas, domui*; *Sono, ſonas, ſonui*; the Second of the Third, as *Jubeo, jubes, juſſi*; *Video, vides, vidi*; *Moveo, movi*; *Faveo, favi*; *Ferveo, fervi*; *Suadeo, ſuaſi*; *Ardeo, arſi*; *Luceo* & *Lugeo, luxi*; *Flevo, flevi*; *Pleo, plevi*; *Cieo, civi*; The Third of the Fourth, as *Quæro, queſivi*; *Peto, petivi*; *Cupio, cupivi*, &c. And back again, as you have already ſeen, the Fourth borrows of the Third, as *Veni, Senſi*, &c. the Third of the Second, as *Colo, colis, colui*; *Volo, vis, volui*; *Vomo, vomui*; *Gigno, genui*; *Pono, poſui*, &c.

There is a little borrowing of the Firſt from the Second only in theſe two, *Do, das, dedi*; *Sto, ſtas, ſteti*; and the Fourth from the Second in two more, *Salio, ſalui*; *Amicio, amicui*, to cloath: In all which as to their flexion they obſerve the form of that Conjugation, from whence they ſeem to be borrowed.

Præterpluperfect Tenſe, the ſign *Had.*

Singular	Audiveram *I had*	*heard*	*Plural*	audiveramus *we had*	*heard.*
	audiveras *thou hadſt*			audiveratis *ye had*	
	audiverat *he had*			audiverant *they had*	

But *Veni, Senſi, Hauſi, Vinxi*, &c. make *Veneram, Senſeram, Hauſeram, Vinxeram.*

Future Tenſe, the ſign *Shall or Will.*

Singular	Audiam *I ſhall*	*hear.*	*Plural*	audiemus *we ſhall*	*hear.*
	audies *thou ſhalt*			audietis *ye ſhall*	
	audiet *he ſhall*			audient *they ſhall*	

But *Eo* and *Queo* make *Ibo* and *Quibo*; and are thus declined. *Singular* Ibo, *I will go*, ibis, ibit. *Plural* Ibimus, ibitis ibunt.

Imperative

Conjugation IV. *Verbs Active.*

Imperative Mood

Preſent Tenſe.

Singular
Audi, audito } *hear thou*
audito *let him hear*

Plural
audite, auditote } *hear ye*
audiunto *let them hear.*

I, *Go thou*, thus declined

Singular
I, ito } *go thou*
ito *let him go*

Plural
ite, itote } *go ye*
eunto *let them go.*

Potential Mood.

Preſent Tenſe, the ſign *May.*

Singular
Audiam *I may*
audias *thou maiſt* } *hear*
audiat *he may*

Plural
audiamus *we may*
audiatis *ye may* } *hear.*
audiant *they may*

Eo makes *Eam, eas, eat, Eamus, eatis, eant*; but in the next Tenſe, *Irem, ires, iret*, &c.

Præterimperfect Tenſe, *Might*, &c.

Singular
Audirem *I might*
audires *thou mightſt* } *hear*
audiret *he might*

Plural
audiremus *we might*
audiretis *ye might* } *hear.*
audirent *they might*

Præterperfect Tenſe, *Might have.*

Singular
Audiverim *I might have*
audiveris *thou mightſt have* } *heard*
audiverit *he might have*

Plural
audiverimus *we might have*
audiveritis *ye might have* } *heard*
audiverint *they might have*

Præterpluperfect Tenſe, *Might had.*

Singular
Audiviſſem *I might had*
audiviſſes *thou mightſt had* } *heard*
audiviſſet *he might had*

Plural
audiviſſemus *we might had*
audiviſſetis *ye might had* } *heard*
audiviſſent *they might had*

Future

Conjugation IV. *Verbs Active*, &c.

Future Tense, *Shall have.*

Singul.	Audivero *I shall have*	*heard.*	*Plural.*	audiverimus *we shall have*	*heard.*
	audiveris *thou shalt have*			audiveritis *ye shall have*	
	audiverit *he shall have*			audiverint *they shall have*	

Infinitive Mood.

Present Tense, the sign *To* (before a verb)

Audire *to hear.*

Præterperfect and Præterpluperfect, *to have or had.*

Audivisse *to have or had heard.*

Gerunds.

di, do, dum.

Audiendi *of hearing*, Audiendo *in hearing*, Audiendum *to hear.*

The Gerunds of *Eo*, *Eundi*, *enndo*, *eundum.*

Supines.

1 Auditum *to hear.* 2 Auditu *to be heard.*

But others make *Vinctum*, *Ventum*, *Sartum* from *Sarcio*, *Fartum* from *Fartio* to stuff.

Participle of the Present Tense.

Audiens, *hearing.*

Iens, and in the Compounds *Abiens*, *Rediens*, &c. Gen. *Euntis*, *Abeuntis*, *Redeuntis.*

Participle of the Future Tense.

Auditurus, *to hear or about to hear.*

Iturus, *about to go.*

Conjugation

Conjugation IV. *Paſſive Voice.*

Ior, iris, ire iri, itus.

Indicative Mood.

Preſent Tenſe, the ſigns, *Am, art, is, are.*

Singular
Audior *I am*
audiris *or* } *thou art* } *heard.*
audire
auditur *he is*

Plural
audimur *we are*
audimini *ye are* } *heard.*
audiuntur *they are*

Metior, iris, *I meaſure*, &c. Ordior, *I begin* with an Active ſignification.

Præterimperfect Tenſe the Sign, *Was, waſt, were.*

Singular
Audiebar *I was*
audiebaris } *thou waſt* } *heard*
audiebare
audiebatur *he was*

Plural
audiebamur *we were*
audiebamini *ye were* } *heard.*
audiebantur *they were*

Future Tenſe, the ſign *ſhall be.*

Singular
Audiar *I ſhall be*
audieris } *thou ſhalt be* } *heard*
audiere
audietur *he ſhall be*

Plural
audiemur *we ſhall be*
audiemini *ye ſhall be* } *heard.*
audientur *they ſhall be*

Imperative Mood.

Preſent Tenſe.

Singular
Audire } *be thou* } *heard*
auditor
auditor *let him be*

Plural
audimini } *be ye* } *heard.*
audiminor
audiuntor *let them be*

Potential

Conjugation IV. *Verbs Paſſive, &c.*

The Potential Mood.

Preſent Tenſe, the ſign, *May be*

Singular

Audiar *I may be heard*
audiaris *thou maiſt be heard*
audiare *be heard*
audiatur *he may be heard*

Plural

audiamur *we may be heard*
audiamini *ye may be heard*
audiantur *they may be heard*

Præterimperfect Tenſe ſign, *Might be,*

Singular

Audirer *I might be heard*
audireris *thou mightſt be heard*
audirere *be heard*
audiretur *he might be heard*

Plural

audiremur *we might be heard*
audiremini *ye might be heard*
audirentur *they might be heard*

Infinitve Mood.

Preſent, and Præterimperfect Tenſe, the ſign *To be,*

Audiri, *to be heard.*

Participle

Præter Tenſe	Future
Auditus *having been heard.*	Audiendus, *to be heard.*

But *Haurior, hauſtus*; *Vinicior, vinctus*; *Fulcior, fultus*; *Amicior, amictus.*

Conjugation

Conjugation I.

Verbs Neuters with their Participles, Verbal Adjectives, Frequentatives, Impersonals, &c.

1 BAlo, *to bleat.*
Balans, *bleating*
Balito, *to bleat much.*
2 Blatero, *to babble, prate.*
Blaterans, *prating.*
3 Boo, *to cry aloud.*
Boans, *crying aloud.*
1 Caco, *to go to the ground.*
Cacans.
Cacatus.
Cacaturio.
1 Clamo, *to cry out.*
Clamans, *crying.*
Clamatus, *called to.*
Clamito, *to cry out often.*
Clamitans, *crying out.*
3 Coaxo, *to croak.*
Coaxans.
2 Coruſco, *to glitter, lighten.*
Coruſcans, *glittering.*
Coruſcus, *glittering.*
3 Duro, *to laſt, endure.*
Durans, *continuing.*
Duraturus.
2 Ejulo, *to wail or yell.*
Ejulans.
1 Erro, *to wander, ſtray, miſtake.*
Errans, *wandring.*
Erratus, *wandred over.*
Erraturus, *ready to err.*
Erratur, *out of the way.*
2 Feſtino, *to haſten.*
Feſtinans, *haſting.*
Feſtinantiſſimus.
Feſtinatus, *haſtned.*
Feſtinus, a, um, *haſty, ſpeedy.*
Feſtinor, *to be haſtned.*
2 Flagro, *to burn, flame blaze.*
Flagrans, *burning.*
Flagrantiſſimus, *much burning, earneſtly deſiring.*
Flagito, *to crave earneſtly.*
Flagitans, *earneſtly intreating.*
Flo, *to blow.*
1 Flor, flaris, *to be blown.*
Flans, *blowing.*
2 Fragro, *to ſmell ſweetly.*
Fragrans, *ſmelling.*
1 Halo, *to breath.*
Halans, *breathing.*
Halito, *to breath thick.*
2 Hio, *to gape, yawn,*
Hians, *gaping.*
Hiſco } *to gape.*
Hiaſco }
1 Juro, *to ſwear.*
Jurans, *ſwearing.*
Juraturus, *ready to ſwear.*
Juratus, *having ſworn, being ſworn*
Juratiſſimus, *ſure ſworn.*
Jurandus, *to be ſworn.*
Jurandum, ſubſt. *an oath.*
1 Latro, *to bark.*
Latrans, *barking.*
Latratur, imperſon. *they bark.*
Latratus, *that is barked at.*
2 Lito, *to ſacrifice acceptably.*
Litor, aris, deponent *to appeaſe the deity by ſacrifice.*
Litans.
Litatus.
Litandus, *to be ſacrificed.*

Conjug. I. *Verbs Neut. with their Participles & Frequentatives,* &c.

2 Mano, *to flow, or guſh out, to trickle down.*
Manans, *flowing.*
2 Meo, *to go, to flow.*
Means, *going.*
2 Migro, *to remove from one place to another.*
Migrans.
Migratum eſt impers. *a removal is made.*
1 No, *to ſwim.*
Nans, *ſwimming.*
Nato, *to ſwim up and down.*
Natans, *ſwimming.*
Naturus, *about to ſwim.*
3 Ovo, *to ſhout (in triumph.)*
Ovans, *ſhouting for joy.*
1 Pecco, *to ſin, to offend againſt.*
Peccans, *ſinning.*
Peccaturus, *going to ſin.*
Peccatur impers. *ſin is committed.*
3 Screo, *to reach, in ſpitting to hawk up.*
Screans, *hawking up.*
2 Sudo, *to ſweat.*
Sudans, *ſweating.*
Sudatus, *ſweated out.*
2 Titubo, *to ſtammer, ſtumble, ſtutter.*
Titubans, *ſtumbling reeling.*
Titubatus.
2 Vaco, *to be at leiſure, to be void of.*
Vacans.
Vacat, impers. *at leiſure.*
2 Vapulo, *to be beaten.*
Vapulans, *beating.*
1 Ululo, *to howl as a dog or a wolfe.*
Ululans, *howling.*
Ululatus, *howled out.*
1 Volo, *to fly (as a bird)*
Volans, *flying.*
Volito, *to flutter, fly often.*
Volitans, *fluttering.*
Volucer, volucris, *ſwift.*

O, as, ui.

1 CRepo, *to give, crack, make a noiſe.*
Crepans, *crackling.*
Crepito, *to make a crackling noiſe.*
Crepitans, *crackling.*
2 Cubo, *to lie down, to couch (of animals only.)*
Cubans, *lying down.*
Cubatur.
Cubito, *to uſe to lie down.*
1 Mico, *to glitter, to twinkle, to beat as arteries do, to move with a trembling.*
Micans, *twinkling, ſhining.*
1 Sono, *to ſound, to make a noiſe.*
Sonans, *ſounding.*
Sonantior, *more ſounding.*
Sonaturus.
Sonandus, *to be pronounced aloud.*
1 Tono, *to thunder.*
Tonans, *thundring.*
Tonans, ſubſt. *Jupiter the thunderer.*
1 Sto, ſteti, *to ſtand, to remain, to ſtand to.*
Stans, *ſtanding.*
Status, *firm, appointed.*
Staturus, *about to appoint.*

Conjugation

Conjugation II.

Verbs Neuters with their Participles, Verbal Adjectives, Frequentatives, Impersonals, &c.

3 Aceo, *to be sowre.*
Acidus, *sowre.*
Acidulus, *somewhat sowre.*
Acescо, *to grow sowre.*

2 Areo, *to be dry.*
Arens, *dry.*
Aridus, *dry.*
Arescо, *to grow dry.*

1 Caleo, *to be hot.*
Calens, *warm.*
Calentior.
Calidus, *warm, hot.*
Calidior, *hotter.*
Calidissimus, *very hot.*
Calescо, *to grow warm.*
Caletur, Impers. *it is hot weather.*
Caliturus, *ready to be warm.*

2 Calleo, *to be skilful and cunning.*
Callens, *skilful.*
Callidus, *skilful.*
Callidissimus, *very skilful.*

1 Careo, *to want, lack.*
Carens, *wanting.*
Cariturus.
Cassus, *empty, void deprived.*

1 Candeo, *to be white, red-hot.*
Candens, *burning.*
Candentissimus.
Candidus, *white, red-hot.*
Candidior, *whiter.*
Candidissimus.
Candescо, *to wax hot.*
Candico, *to be white*
Candicans, *white.*
Candidulus, *pretty white.*

1 Doleo, *to be grieved, to be sorry, to ask.*
Dolens, *grieving.*
Dolentior, *more sad.*
Doliturus, *about to grieve.*
Dolendus, *to be grieved for.*
Dolee Impersonal. *grieved.*

2 Egeo, *to need, to be in want.*
Egens, *poor.*
Egentior, *poorer.*
Egentissimus, *very poor.*

Egenus, a,um, *poor.*

3 Flacceo, *to flag.*
Flaccens.
Flaccus, a,um, *flagging.*
Flaccescо, *to begin to flag.*

2 Fæteo, *to stink.*
Fætens, *stinking.*
Fætidus, *stinking.*

2 Frendeo, *to gnash or grind the teeth (for anger and pain)*
Frendens, *grinding the teeth.*
Fresus, a,um, *broken, grinded.*

1 Horreo, *to quiver for fear or cold, to dread, to be rough, shaggy.*
Horrens, *dreadful, terrible, horrible.*
Horridus, *rough, horrible.*
Horridior, *more rough.*
Horridulus, *pretty rough.*
Horrescо, *to begin to shiver, to be rough or rugged.*

Conjug. II. *Verbs Neut. with their Participles, Frequentatives,* &c.

1 Jaceo, *to ly down.*
Jacens, *lying down, ſituate.*
2 Langueo, langui, *to wax weary, languiſh, faint.*
Languens, *languiſhing.*
Languidus, *faint, feeble.*
Languidior, *more faint.*
Langueſco, *to wax faint.*
Langueſcens, *languiſhing.*
Languidulus, *ſomwhat feeble.*
1 Lateo, *to lurk, lie hid.*
Latens, *cloſe lurking.*
Latito, *to lurk.*
Latitans, *lurking.*
3 Liceo, *to be ſet to a price:* liceor, *to cheapen.*
Licens, *offering the price.*
Licitor, aris, *to cheapen.*
Licitans, *offering a price.*
2 Licet, *it is lawful, it is poſſible.*
3 Maceo, *to be lean.*
Macer, a, um, *lean*
Macrior, *leaner.*
Macerrimus, *very lean.*
Macellus, a, um, *pretty lean.*
Maceſco, Macreſco, } *to wax lean.*
1 Madeo, *to be wet, moiſt, to be drunk.*
Madens, *wet.*
Madidus, *wet.*
Madeſco, *to be wet through.*
2 Marceo, *to wither, pine.*
Marcens, *withering.*
Marcidus, a, um, *withered.*
Marcidulus, *ſomwhat withered.*
Marceſco, *to wither.*
Marceſcens, *languiſhing.*
3 Muceo, *to wax mouldy, muſty, fineweed.*
Mucidus, a, um, *mouldy.*
Muceſco, *to grow mouldy.*
1 Niteo, *to ſhine, gliſter, to be neat, clean, fat, plump.*
Nitens, *ſhining, neat.*
Nitentior, *more gay.*
Nitentiſſimus.
Niteſco, *to gliſter.*
Nitidus, a, um, *neat, ſpruce.*
Nitidior, *more gay, neater.*
Nitidiſſimus, *very fine.*
1 Noceo, *to harm, hurt, wrong.*
Nocens, *hurtful.*
Nocentior, *more hurtful.*
Nocentiſſimus, *very hurtful.*
Nocturus, *ready to hurt.*
Nocetur, imperſon. *hurt is done.*
1 Oleo, *to ſmell of, to yield a ſavour, to grow (when in compoſition)*
Olens, *ſmelling ſtrong.*
Olidus, *ſtrong ſmelling.*
Oleſco, *to grow.*
1 Palleo, *to look pale, wan, bleak.*
Pallens, *pale, wan.*
Pallidus, a, um, *pale.*
Pallidior, *paler.*
Palleſco, *to grow pale.*
Pallidulus, *paliſh.*
1 Pareo, *to obey, to appear.*
Paretur & paritum eſt imperſ. *obedience is given.*
1 Pateo, *to lie open, to be wide.*
Patens, *open.*
Patentior, *more open*
Patentiſſimus, *very wide.*

Patet

Conjug. II. *Verbs Neut. with their Participles & Frequentatives*, &c.

Patet imperſ. *it is plain.*
Pateſco, *to grow wide.*
1 Placeo, *to pleaſe, to be pleaſing to.*
Placens, *pleaſing.*
Placidus, a, um, *quiet, ſtill, calm.*
Placidior, *more gentle.*
Placidiſſimus, *very quiet, pleaſing.*
Placet imperſ. *it liketh.*
Placidulus.
Placitum, ſubſt. *a decree.*
Placiturus.
Placendus.
3 Puteo, *to ſtink.*
Putidus, *ſtale.*
Putidulus.
Putidiuſculus.
Puteſco, *to grow rank*; &c.
Putris, *rotten.*
Putreſco, *to grow rotten.*
3 Ranceo, *to grow ſtale, muſty, rotten, to ſmell rank.*
Rancens.
Rancidus, *mouldy.*
Rancidulus, *ſtaliſh.*
2 Rigeo, *to be ſtiffe (with cold) to be frozen hard.*
Rigens, *ſtiff.*
Rigidus, *ſtiff, hard.*
Rigeſco, *to wax ſtiff.*
1 Rubeo, *to be red, to bluſh.*
Rubens, *red, bluſhing.*
Rubellus, *ſomewhat red.*
Ruber, *red.*
Rubrior, *more red.*
Rubidus, *reddiſh, browniſh.*
Rubeſco, *to wax red.*
2 Scateo, *to ſpring up abundantly (as water) to abound with.*
Scatens.
Scaturio, *to ſpring out.*
1 Sileo, *to be ſilent, keep ſilence.*
Silens, *ſilent, ſtill.*
Sileſco, *to be ſtill.*
Siletur imperſ. *ſilence is kept.*
1 Splendeo, *to ſhine.*
Splendens, *glittering.*
Splendidus, a, um, *bright.*
Splendidior, *brighter.*
Splendidiſſimus, *very bright.*
Splendeſco, *to wax bright.*
Splendidulus.
2 Squaleo, *to be filthy, ſlovenly, undreſt.*
Squalens.
Squalidus, a, um, *filthy, ſluttiſh, naſty.*
1 Studeo, *to ſtudy, to be diligent, to give ones mind to.*
Studens, *ſtudying.*
Studetur, imperſ. *at ſtudy.*
2 Stupeo, *to be aſtoniſhed, to be amazed, to be in a dump.*
Stupens.
Stupidus, a, um, *dull, blockiſh.*
Stupeſco, *to become aſtoniſhed.*
1 Taceo, *to hold ones peace, to keep ſilence.*
Tacitus, *that holdeth peace, alſo not ſpoken of.*
Tacitum eſt, imperſ. *it was huſhed up.*
Tacendus, *not to be ſpoken of.*
1 Tepeo, *to be warm.*
Tepens, *warm.*
Tepidus, a, um, *warm.*
Tepidior, *warmer.*
Tepidulus, *warmiſh.*

Tepeſco,

Conjug. II. *Verbs Neut. with their Participles & Frequentatives, &c.*

Tepeſco, *to grow warm.*

2 Torpeo, *to be benumed, dull.*
Torpens.
Torpidus, *benumed.*
Torpeſco, *to be heavy, ſluggiſh.*

1 Tumeo, *to ſwell, to be puffed up.*
Tumens, *ſwelling.*
Tumidus, *ſwelling, proud.*
Tumeſco, *to begin to ſwell.*

1 Valeo, *to be well, to be able, to prevail, to be worth.*
Valens, *ſound, able.*
Valentior, *more able.*
Valentiſſimus, *very ſtrong.*
Validus, a, um, *ſtrong, valiant.*
Validior, *ſtronger.*
Validiſſimus, *very ſtrong.*
Valiturus, *that will prevail.*
Valeſco, *to wax ſtrong.*

2 Vegeo } *to be*
Vigeo, } *lively, to grow ſtrong.*
Vigens, *flouriſhing.*
Vegetus, *lively, luſty,*
Vegetior, *luſtier.*
Vegetiſſimus, *very luſty.*

1 Vigeſco, *to wax luſty*
Vireo, *to be green.*
Viridis, *green.*
Viridiſſimus, *very green.*
Vireſco, *to wax green.*

Eo, es, i.

1 SEdeo, ſedi, *to ſit.*
Sedens, *ſitting.*
Seſſurus, *about to ſit.*
Seſſum, Supine, *to ſit.*
Seſſito, *to ſit often.*

1 Prandeo, *to dine.*
Prandens, *dining.*
Pranſus, *that hath dined.*
Pranſito, *to dine often.*

Veo, vi.

1 CAveo, cavi, *to beware, take heed.*
Cautus, *wary.*
Cautior, *more wary.*
Cavendus, *to be heeded.*

1 Faveo, favi, *to favour.*
Favens, *favouring.*
Favetur, imperſon. *men favour.*

1 Paveo, pavi, *to be in a great fear.*
Pavens, *fearing.*
Pavidus, *fearful.*
Pavido, as, *to be in a great fear.*
Paveſco.

3 Niveo, nivi, & nixi, *to wink.*
Nivens, *winking.*
Nicto, as, } *to*
Nictor, aris, } *wink.*

1 Ferveo, fervi, *to be hot.*
Fervens, *hot, fervent.*
Ferventior, *more hot.*
Ferventiſſimus, *moſt hot.*
Fervidus, *hot.*
Ferveſco, *to wax hot.*
Fretus, a, um, *emboldned, truſting to.*

1 Fleo, fles, flevi, (active) *to weep.*
Fleor, *to be bewailed.*
Fletur, imperſ. *they weep.*

Flens,

Conjug. II. *Verbs Neut. with their Partieiples & Frequentatives, &c.*

Flens, *weeping.*
Fletus, *bewailed.*

Si.

2 ALgeo, alsi, *to be very cold, to ake for cold.*
Algens, } *chil with*
Algitus, } *cold.*
Alsior, us, *more cold.*

1 Ardeo, arsi, *to be on fire, to be inflamed with desire.*
Ardens, *hot, burning.*
Ardentior, *more eager.*
Ardentissimus, *most fiery.*
Arsurus, *ready to burn.*
Arsus, *roasted.*
Ardesco, *to grow hot.*

Xi,

1 LUceo, luxi, *to give light, to shine.*
Lucens, *shining.*
Lucidus, *bright, light.*
Lucidior, *more lightsome.*
Lucidissimus, *brightest.*
Lucidulus, *somewhat bright.*
Lucesco, *to wax clear.*

1 Frigeo, frixi, *to be cold, to cool.*
Frigens, *cold.*
Frigidus, *cold, chil.*
Frigidior, *more cold.*
Frigidissimus, *very cold.*
Frigesco, *to wax cold.*

Neuters-Passives.

1 AUdeo, *to dare: to be bold.*
Audens, *bold.*
Audentior, *bolder.*
Ausus, *that dareth.*
Ausum, *an adventrous act.*
Audendus, *worthy to be enterprised.*

1 Gaudeo, *to rejoice, to be glad.*
Gaudens, *rejoicing.*
Gavisus, *rejoycing.*

Prat. caret

2 AVeo, *to desire, covet.*
Avens, *coveting.*
Avidus, *greedy, covetous.*
Avidior, *more greedy.*
Avidissimus, *most greedy.*

2 Liveo, *to be black and blew.*
Livens, *black and blew.*
Lividus, *black and blew.*
Livesco, *to wax blew.*
Lividulus, *somewhat envious.*

3 Uveo, *to be wet or moist.*
Uvens.
Uvidulus, *blubbered with weeping.*
Udus, *moist.*

Conjugation III.

Verbs Neuters with their Participles and Frequentatives.

O, is, i.

1 Fugio, fugi, *to flee, escape, shun.*
Fugiens.
Fugiturus, *about to flit.*
Fugiendus, *to be eschewed.*
Fugito, *to shun.*
Fugitans.
3 Cluo, *to be reputed.*
2 Nuo, *to nod.*
Nuto, as, *to wag, totter.*
Nutans, *nodding.*
Nutaturus.
1 Pluo, *to rain.*
Pluit, imperson. *it rains.*
1 Ruo, *to rush, to fall.*
Ruens, *rushing, falling.*
Ruiturus, *ready to fall.*
2 Sternuo, *to sneeze.*
Sternuto, as, *to sneeze often.*
2 Rudo, *to bray (like an Ass)*
Rudens, *making a harsh noise.*
Rudens, substan. *a cable rope.*

Si.

1 Nubo, nupsi, *to be married (to a husband)*
Nubens, *married.*
Nuptum, *to be married.*
Nupta, Participle, *married,* subst. *a married woman.*
Nupturа, *about to be married.*
Nupturio, *to be upon marriage.*
1 Repo, *to creep.*
Repens, *creeping.*
Repto, *to creep softly.*
Reptatus, *crawled over.*
1 Serpo, *to creep.*
Serpens, Particip. *creeping.*
Serpens, substan. *a serpent.*
1 Vado, vasi, *to go.*
Vadens, *going.*
2 Cedo, cessi, *to give place, to yield.*
Cedens, *yielding.*
Cessurus.
Ceditur, Imperson. *place is given.*
Cesso, *to loyter, to do nothing,* ctas.
Cessans, *loytering.*
Cessatus, *ctased.*
Cessatum est, *nothing is done.*
Cessaturus.

Xi.

1 Fluo, fluxi, *to flow.*
Fluens, *flowing,* fluent.

Fluxus,

Conjug. III. *Verbs Neut. with their Participles & Frequentatives.*

Fluxus, adject. *loose hanging, transitorit.*
Fluxurus, *that will flow.*
Fluito, as, *to float, flow often.*
Fluitans.
Fluidus, *fluid, liquid.*
2 Clango, *to sound a trumpet, cry as an Eagle.*
Clangens, *sounding.*
1 Mingo, *to piss.*
Mictum, *to make water.*
Micturio, *to have need to piss.*
1 Ningo, *to snow.*
Ningit, imperf. *it snoweth.*
Ningendus ⟩ a, um,
Ninguidus, ⟨ *full of snow.*
2 Ringo, *to grin, to wry the mouth in anger.*
Rixor, *to scold, brawl.*
Rixatus, *having scolded.*
Rixans, *brawling.*
1 Sino, sivi, *to suffer or permit.*
Situs.
Siturus, *about to suffer.*
1 Cresco, crevi, *to grow.*
Crescens, *growing, increasing.*
Cretus, *born.*
1 Cumbo, cubui, *to lie down.*
1 Gemo, *to grone, sigh.*
Gemens, *groaning.*
Gemendus, *to be lamented.*
Gemitur, imp. *groaned.*
Gemisco, *to sigh often.*
1 Fremo, *to roar (as waters, or a Lyon) to rage.*
Fremens, *roaring.*
Fremendus.
1 Tremo, *to tremble, quiver.*
Tremens, *trembling.*
Tremendus, *that ought to be feared.*
Tremisco, *to tremble.*
Tremiscens, *quaking.*
1 Sterto, *to snore.*
Stertens, *snoring.*
2 Strepo, *to make a noise.*
Strepens.
Strepito, as, *to make a noise often.*
Strepitans.
1 Volo, vis, volui, velle, *to will, desire.*
Volens, *willing.*
1 Sapio, sapui, *to be wise, to savour, relish.*
Sapiens, *wise.*
Sapientior, *wiser.*
Sapientissimus, *very wise.*
Sapidus, *well seasoned, well tasted.*
Sapidissimus, *very pleasing to taste.*

Doublers.

Cado, cecidi,
1 *to fall.*
Cadens, *falling.*
Casurus, *ready to fall.*
Casito, *to fall, drop down.*
Parco, peperci,
1 *Act. to spare, pardon, forbear the use.*
Parcens, *sparing.*
Parcendus.
Parsurus, *ready to spare.*
2 Pedo, pepedi, *to break wind (backwards)*
1 Curro, cucurri, *to run.*
Curritur, imp. *they run.*
Cursito, *to run about.*
Cursans,

*Conjug.*I.*Verbs Neut.with their Participles & Frequentatives,*&c.

Curſans, *running up and down.*
Curſatur, Imperſ.
Curſito, *to run all about.*

Deficients in the Præter Tenſe.

2 GLiſco, *to grow hotter, to deſire fervently.*
Gliſcens, *increaſing.*
2 Vergo } *to bend,*
Vergor } *to incline toward.*
Vergens, *inclining.*
Vergito, as, *to incline.*
3 Meio, *to piſs.*
Meiens, *piſſing.*
1 Furo, is, *to be mad, to rage, to be diſtracted.*
Furens, *raging.*
2 Fido, *to truſt, hope in.*
Fidens, *bold, truſting.*
Fidentiſſimus, *very confident.*
Fiſus, *truſting.*
1 Fio, *to become, to be.*
1 Sum, fui, *to be.*
Futurus, *future, that will be in time to come.*

Sum, es, fui.

Indicative Mood.

Preſent Tenſe.

Singular	Sum *I am*		ſumus *we*	
	Es *thou art*		eſtis *ye*	*are*
	Eſt *he is*		ſunt *they*	

Præterimperfect Tenſe.

Singular	Eram *I was*		eramus *we*	
	eras *thou waſt*		eratis *ye*	*were.*
	erat *he was*		erant *they*	

Præterperfect

Verbs Neuter.

Præterperfect Tenſe.

Singular
Fui *I have*
fuiſti *thou haſt* } *been.*
fuit *he hath*

Plural
fuimus *we have*
fuiſtis *ye have*
fuêrunt } *they have* } *been.*
or fuêre }

Præterpluperfect Tenſe.

Singular
Fueram *I had*
fueras *thou hadſt* } *been*
fuerat *he had*

Plural
fueramus *we had*
fueratis *ye had* } *been.*
fuerant *they had*

Future Tenſe.

Singular
Ero *I will*
eris *thou wilt* } *be*
erit *he will*

Plural
erimus *we will*
eritis *ye will* } *be.*
erunt *they will*

Imperative Mood

Preſent Tenſe

Singular
Es
eſto } *be thou*
eſto *let him be*

Plural
eſte
eſtote } *be ye.*
ſunto *let them be.*

The Potential Mood.

Preſent Tenſe the ſign *may.*

Singular
Sim *I may*
ſis *thou maiſt* } *be*
ſit *he may*

Plural
ſimus *we may*
ſitis *ye may* } *be.*
ſint *they may*

Verb Sum.

Præterimperfect Tenſe, *Might*, &c.

Singular.

Eſſem *I might* / eſſes *thou mightſt* / eſſet *he might* } *be.*

Plural. eſſemus *we might* / eſſetis *ye might* / eſſent *they might* } *be.*

Præterperfect Tenſe, *Might have.*

Singular.

Fuerim *I might have* / fueris *thou mightſt have* / fuerit *he might have* } *been*

Plural. fuerimus *we might have* / fueritis *ye might have* / fuerint *they might have* } *been.*

Præterpluperfect Tenſe, *Might had.*

Singular.

Fuiſſem *I might had* / fuiſſes *thou mightſt had* / fuiſſet *he might had* } *been*

Plural. fuiſſemus *we might had* / fuiſſetis *ye might had* / fuiſſent *they might had* } *been.*

Future Tenſe, *Shall have.*

Singular.

Fuero *I ſhall have* / fueris *thou ſhalt have* / fuerit *he ſhall have* } *been*

Plural. fuerimus *we ſhall have* / fueritis *ye ſhall have* / fuerint *they ſhall have* } *been.*

Infinitive Mood.

Preſent Tenſe and Præterimperfect.

Eſſe *to be.*

Præterperfect and Præterpluperfect, *to have or had.*

Fuiſſe *to have or had been.*

Future Tenſe.

Fore vel futurum eſſe *to be hereafter.*

(In compoſitis) Participium Præſentis.

Ens *being.* (a term in Philoſophy)

So

Sum cum compoſitis.

So Adſum *I am preſent.*

Præſ.	Adſum, ades, adeſt,	*I am*
Imp.	Aderam, aderas, aderat,	*I was*
Præt.	Adfui, Affui } iſti, it,	*I have been*
Plup.	Adfueram, eras, erat,	*I had been*
Fut.	Adero, eris, erit,	*I ſhall be*

} *preſent.*

Abſum in the Participle makes *Abſens*, as *Præſum*, *Præſens*, *Poſſum*, *potens.*

Preſent Tenſe.

Singular	Poſſum *I can*	*Plural*	poſſumus *we can*
	potes *thou caſt*		poteſtis *ye can*
	poteſt *he can*		poſſunt *they can*

Imp.	Poteram, eras, erat,	*I was*
Præt.	Potui, iſti, it,	*I have been*
Plup.	Potueram, eras, erat,	*I had been*
Fut.	Potero, is, it,	*I ſhall be*

} *able*

Imperativus deeſt.

Potential Mood.

Præſ.	Poſſim	*I may be*
Imp.	Poſſem	*I might be*
Præt.	Potuerim	*I might have been*
Plup.	Potuiſſem	*I might had been*
Fut.	Potuero	*I ſhall have been*

} *able.*

So *Infinitive*

Sum cum compoſitis.

Infinitive Mood.

Preſent, and Præterimperfect Tenſe.

Poſſe *to be able.*

Præterperfect and Præterpluperfect Tenſe.

Potuiſſe, *to have or had been able.*

Indicative Mood.

Preſent Tenſe.

Singular { Proſum *I profit* / prodes *thou profiteſt* / prodeſt *he profiteth* } *Plural* { proſumus *we* / prodeſtis *ye* / proſunt *they* } *profit.*

Imp. Proderam *I did profit.*
Præt. Profui *I have profited.*
Plup. Profueram *I had profited.*
Fut. Prodero *I ſhall profit.*

Potential Mood.

Præſ. Proſim *I may profit.*
Imp. Prodeſſem *I might profit.*
Præt. Profuerim, &c.

The Infinitive Mood.

Preſent and Præterimperfect Tenſe.

Prodeſſe, *to profit.*

Præterperfect and Præterpluperfect Tenſe.

Profuiſſe, *to have or had profited.*

Conjugation

Conjugation VI.

Verbs Neut. with their Participles and Frequentatives.

1 DOrmio, *to sleep.*
Dormiens, *sleeping.*
Dormisco, *to slumber.*
Dormito, *to take a nap.*
Dormiendus.

3 Gannio, *to yelp.*

2 Garrio, *to prate.*
Garriens, *prating.*

2 Glocio, *to clock as a Hen.*

2 Grunnio, *to grunt. (as an hog, swine)*
Grunniens, *grunting.*

2 Hinnio, *to neigh, (as a horse.)*
Hinniens, *neighing.*

2 Tinnio, *to tingle.*

1 Mugio, *to bellow, to low (as a Cow.)*
Mugiens, *bellowing*

2 Mutio, *to mutter, mumble.*
Musso, as, *to mutter.*
Mussito, *to grumble.*
Mussitandus.

3 Rugio, *to roar (as a Lion)*
Rugiens, *roaring,* &c.

3 Pipio, *to peep like a chicken.*
Pipilo, as, *to chirp, like a Sparrow.*

1 Salio, ui, *to leap, dance, skip, hop.*
Saliens, *leaping.*
Salto, as, *to dance.*
Saltor, aris, *to be danced.*
Saltatus, *danced.*
Saltito, *to leap often.*

2 Singultio, *to sob, as in the hiccough.*
Singultiens.
Singulto, as, *to* &c.

1 Vagio, *to cry as an Infant.*
Vagiens, *crying.*
Vagito, as, *to cry often.*

1 Eo, is, ivi, *to go.*
Iens, gen. euntis, *going.*
Iturus, *about to go.*
Ito, as, *to go frequently.*
Itur, *he, they are gone.*
Eundus.

1 Queo, quis, quivi, *to be able, I can.*
Queor.
Quitus, a, um.

1 Venio, venis, *to come.*
Veniens, *coming.*
Venturus, *that is to come.*
Venitur, *they come.*
Venito, *to come often.*

Conjugation

Conjugation I. or, aris, ari, atus.

Deponents Active.

2 COnor, *to endeavour.*
Conans, *endeavouring.*
Conatus, *having endeavoured.*

1 (For,) faris, fari, *to speak.*
Fans, *speaking.*
Fatus, *having spoken.*
Fatum, *fate, destiny.*
Fandus, *right, lawful.*

1 Hortor, *to perswade, exhort.*
Hortans, *exhorting.*
Hortatus, *having exhorted.*
Hortandus.

1 Imitor, *to imitate, or resemble.*
Imitans, *imitating.*
Imitatus, *imitating, imitated.*
Imitandus, *to be imitated.*

1 Lamentor, *to lament or bewail.*
Lamentatus, *lamented.*
Lamentum, substan. *lamentation.*

2 Meditor, *to meditate, muse.*
Meditans, *meditating.*
Meditatus, *meditating, meditated.*
Meditandus.

1 Miror, *to wonder, marvel.*
Mirans, *wondring.*
Miratus, *having admired.*
Mirandus, *to be wondred at.*

1 Precor, *to pray, intreat, beseech.*
Precans, *praying.*
Precaturus, *about to pray.*
Precatus, *having prayed.*
Precandus, *to be intreated.*

2 Scrutor, scruto, *to pry into, to search.*
Scrutans, *searching*
Scutatus.
Scrutandus.

3 Ruspor, *to search diligently.*

1 Solor, *to comfort, solace.*
Solans, *comforting.*
Solatus, *having comforted.*
Solandus, *to be comforted.*

1 Venor, *to hunt after.*
Venans, *hunting.*
Venatus, *having hunted.*
Venandus.

Conjug. II.

1 MEreor, *to deserve, earn wages.*
Merens, *deserving.*
Meritus, *having deserved.*
Meritissimus, *most deserving.*
Meritum, *a desert.*
Merturus.
Merendus.

1 Fateor, *to confess.*
Fatens, *confessing.*
Fassus, *having confessed.*
Fassurus, *ready to confess.*
Fatendus, *to be confessed.*

2 Reor, *to suppose, think.*
Ratus, *supposing, firm, ratified.*

Tueor,

Verbs Deponent Actives.

2 Tueor, *to see, defend, guard, maintain.*
Tuendus, *to be looke to, defended.*
Tutus, *safe.*
Tutior, *safer.*
Tutissimus, *safest.*
Tutor, aris, *to defend.*
Tutatus, *defending.*
1 Medeor, *to heal, cure.*
Medens, *healing.*
Medendus, *to be healed.*
1 Vereor, *to fear.*
Verens, *fearing.*
Veritus, *fearing.*
Verendus, *to be reverenced.*

Conjug. III.

1 LOquor, *to speak.*
Loquens, *speaking.*
Locutus, *having spoken.*
Locuturus, *ready to speake.*
Loquendus, *to be spoken.*
1 Sequor, *to follow.*
Sequens, *following.*
Secuturus, *ready to follow.*
Secutus, *having followed.*
Sector, aris, *to follow close.*
Sectans, *following.*
1 Patior, *to suffer, abide, endure.*
Patiens, *suffring, patient.*
Patientior, *more patient.*
Patientissimus, *very patient.*
Passurus, *ready to suffer.*
Passus, *having suffered.*
Patiendus:
3 Erciscor, herciscor, *to divide an estate.*
Eriscendus, *to be divided.*
1 Nanciscor, *to get, obtain.*
Nactus, *having got.*
Nanciscendus:
2 Fungor, *to execute an office, to perform.*
Fungens, *performing.*
Functus, *having performed.*
Fungendus.
2 Fruor, *to enjoy, to take profit or pleasure.*
Fruens, *enjoying.*
Fruiturus, *ready to joy.*
Fruitus, *having enjoyed.*
Fruendus, *to be enjoyed.*
1 Utor, *to use.*
Utens, *using.*
Usurus, *ready to use.*
Usus, *having used.*
Usitor, *to use often.*
Usitatus, *much used, wonted.*
Usitatior, *more accustomed.*
Usitatissimus, *very much accustomed.*
2 Apiscor, *to get.*
Aptus, *fit.*
Aptior, *fitter.*
Aptissimus, *very fit.*

Conjug. IV.

1 METior, *to measure.*
Metiens, *measuring.*
Meritus } *having*
Mensus, } *measured.*
Metiendus, *to be measured.*
2 Ordior, *to begin, to begin to speak.*
Orsus, *having begun.*
Ordiendus, *to be begun.*

Deponents Neuter.

Conjug. I.

2 Comeſſor, *to eat riotouſly.*

2 Luctor, Lucto, *wreſtle. ſtruggle.*
Luctans, *ſtriving.*

2 Opinor, *to ſuppoſe, think.*
Opinatus, *having ſuppoſed.*

2 Palor, *to wander about, to ſtray.*
Palans, *wandring.*
Palatus, *having wandred.*

[2 Moror, *to tarry, delay.*
Morans, *delaying.*
Moratus.

2 Vagor, *to wander.*
Vagans, *wandring.*
Vagatus, *having wandred.*

Conjug. III.

1 Labor, *to ſlide, ſlip, to do amiſs.*
Labens, *ſliding.*
Lapſus, *ſlid.*

1 Naſcor, *to be born, to ſpring, grow.*
Naſcens, *ſpringing.*
Naſciturus.
Natus, a, um, *born, ſprung.*
Natus, ſubſt. } *a*
Gnatus, } *Son.*
Nata, } *a Daugh-*
Gnata, } *ter.*

1 Queror, *to complain, to chirp.*
Querens, *complaining.*
Queſtus, *having complaintd.*
Queritor.

2 Nitor, *to endeavour with ſtraining, to lean or reſt upon.*
Nitens, *preſſing upon.*
Nixus, *having indeavoured.*
Nixor, aris.

1 Orior, oreris, oriri, *to riſe, ſpring.*
Oriens, *riſing.*
Oriens, ſubſt. *the Eaſt.*
Ortus, a, um, *riſen, ſprung.*
Oriturus, *about to riſe.*
Oriundus, *born of ſuch parentage, born at ſuch a place.*

1 Morior, *to dy.*
Moriens, *dying.*
Mortuus, *dead.*
Moriturus, *giving up the Ghoſt.*

2 Gradior, *to ſtep, ſtalk, pace.*
Gradiens, *ſtalking.*
Greſſus.
Graſſor, aris, *to walk up and down without controul.*

2 Fatiſcor, *to be weary.*
Feſſus, *weary.*
Fatiſco, *to be wary, to fail, or ſmink under a burden.*

Defectives

Defectives and Impersonals.

Active.

1 ODi, *to hate.*
Osus, a, um, *hating.*
Osurus, *about to hate.*
1 Memini, *to remember.*
Meminens.

Neuters.

1 AIo, *to say, to affirm.*
Aiens, *saying.*
1 Inquio, } *to say.*
Inquam, }
Inquiens, *saying.*
2 Cæpi, *to begin.*
Cæpio.
Cæptus, a, um, *begun.*
Cæptum, subst. *an enterprise.*
Cæpturus.
Cæpto, *to begin, attempt.*
Cæpiens.
2 Forem pro essem.
Fore, *to be hereafter*

3 Ave, *all hail, God save you.*
3 Cedo, *give, tell,* plur. *cedite.*

Impersonals Pure.

Conjugation II.

2 DEcet, *it becometh.*
Decens, *becoming.*
Decentior, *more becoming.*
Decentissimus, *most becoming.*
2 Libet } *it liketh,*
Lubet, } *I list.*
Libens } *willing.*
Lubens, }
Libentior } *more*
Lubentior } *willing*
Libentissimus.
Libitum est.
Liber, *free.*
Liberior, *freer.*
Liberrimus, *most free.*
2 Licet, *it is lawful, I may.*
Licentior, *more dissolute.*
Licitus, *lawful.*
Licitum est, *it is lawful.*
Liciturum esse, *it should be lawful.*
2 Piget, *it loaths me.*
Pigendus, *to be troubled at.*
Pigitum est, *I was fretted at.*
Piger, gra, grum, *slow, lazie.*
Pigrior, *lazier.*
Pigerimus, *very lazy.*
1 Pudet, *to be ashamed.*
Pudens, *modest, bashfull.*
Pudendus, *worthy of shame.*
2 Tædet, *it is irksome, I am weary.*

Impersonals declined.

Indicative Mood.

Libet	Lubet	Licet *it is*	
Libebat	Lubebat	Licebat *it was*	
Libuit	Lubuit	Licuit *it hath been*	
Libuerat	Lubuerat	Licuerat *it had been*	*lawful.*
Libebit	Lubebit	Licebit *it shall be*	
Libere	Lubere	Licere *to be*	
Libens	Lubens	Licens	

The Potential Mood.

Liceat *it may be*	
Liceret *it might be*	
Licuerit *it might have been*	*lawful.*
Licuisset *it might had been*	
Licuerit *it shall be*	

So *Piget*, *Pudet*, *Tædet*, *Decet*.

Impure Impersonals are made of personal Verbs, as in the Active, Juvat *it delighteth* a Juvo, Placet *it pleaseth* a Placeo, Dolet *it grieveth*, Nocet *it hurteth*, a Doleo, Noceo.

Some in the Passive, *as* Statur, Peccatur, *offence is committed*; Erratur, *there is an error*; Caletur, *it is hot*, Nocetur, *hurt is done*; Studetur, *it is studied*; Fletur, *there is weeping*; Itur, *it is gone*; Venitur, *it is come*.

Now

Impersonals.

Now understand the proper case as in the Syntax, and tis fine to say,

Libet mihi } *I will.*	Libet tibi } *thou wilt.*	Libet sibi } *he will.*
Licet mihi } *I may.*	Licet tibi } *thou maist.*	Licet sibi } *he may.*
Placet mihi } *I like.*	Placet tibi } *thou likest*	Placet sibi } *he liketh.*

Piget me, *I am loath*; Piget te, *thou art loath*; Se piget, *he is loath.*

Tædet me, *I am weary*; Tædet te, *thou art weary*; Se tædet, *he is weary.*

Itur a me, *I go*, a te *thou goest.*

Parts Indeclinable.

Adverbs.

AGe, *go to, come on.*
Apage, *away, fie.*
Bis, *twice.*
Ceu, *like as.*
Cras, *to morrow.*
Dum, *while that, until that, as long as, ſo that.*
En ecce, *lo! behold.*
Ferme, fere, *almoſt, for the moſt part, ordinarily.*
Heri, *yeſterday.*
Jam, *now.*
Ibi, *there.*
Imo, *yea, rather.*
Inde, *from thence.*
Intus, *within.*
Ita, *ſo.*
Magis, *more, rather.*
Mox, *by and by, anon.*
Næ, *verily.*
Ne, *not.*
Nempe, *ſurely, verily.*
Nunc, *now.*
Nimis, *too much.*
Nimius, a, um, *too much.*
Olim, *in time paſt alſo in time to come, one of theſe days.*
Pene, *almoſt, well nigh.*
Pridem, *before (time) a good while ago.*
Prior, *former.*
Primus, *firſt.*
Prope, *nigh, hard by, almoſt.*
Propior, *nigher, nearer.*
Proximus, *higheſt, next.*
Proximior.
Quando, *when.*
Quia, *becauſe.*
Quin, *but.*
Quum } *when,*
Cum, } *ſince, th at*
Sæpe, *oftentimes.*
Sæpius, *oftner.*
Sæpiſſime, *very often.*
Satis, ſat', *enough.*
Satior & us, *better rather to be choſen.*
Semel, *once.*
Semper, *always, ever.*
Sic, *ſo.*
Simul, *together.*
Temere, *raſhly.*
Tunc, *then.*
Ubi, *where, when.*
Unde, *from whence.*
Vix, *ſcarce.*
Uſque, *ever, ſtill, until, joyn'd with.*
Ut, uti, *as.*

Conjunctions.

AC, *and.*
An, *whether (or no?)*
At, aſt, *but.*
Aut, *either, or.*
Enim } *for, (be-*
Nam, } *cauſe.)*
Ergo, *therefore. for the ſake of.*
Et, *and.*
Haud, *not.*
Igitur, *therefore.*
Item, *alſo.*
Nec, *neither, nor.*
Ni, *unleſs, but, except.*

Non,

Parts Indeclinable.

Non, *not.*
Num, *whether or no?*
Quod, *that, becauſe.*
Sed, *but.*
Si, *if.*
Quam, *as (after tam) than, (after a comparative) how.*
Tam, *ſo, by ſo much.*
Tamen, *nevertheleſs.*
Vel, *or, either*

Enclitick.

NE, *whether (or no?)*
—Que, *and.*
—Ve, *or.*

Præpoſitions.

AB, abs, a, *from or of (after paſſives)*
Ad, *to, according to.*
Ante, *before (in time or place)*
Apud, *at, nigh to.*
Citra, cis, *on this ſide.*
Con- *with, together.*
Contra, *againſt, contrarywiſe.*
Coram, *before (in preſence.)*
Cum, *with, denoting company, or manner of doing.*
De, *of, in, or from, concerning.*
Ex, e, *out of.*
Erga, *towards.*
Extra, *without (in place.)*
Exterus, Adject. *foreign.*
Exterior, *outer, utter.*
Extimus, *utmoſt.*
Extremus, *laſt.*
In, *in (with an ablative) into (with an accuſative) on, upon, or againſt.*
Infra, *beneath, below.*
Inferus, Adject. *below.*
Inferi, *the Souls in Hell.*
Inferior, *lower, nether.*
Infimus, *neatbmoſt, loweſt.*
Inter, *between, among.*
In- *un- as ungodly, undone.*
Intra, *within.*
Interior, *inner, inward.*
Intimus, *inmoſt, very inward.*
Ob, *for i. e. by reaſon of, alſo before, right before.*
Per, *by (as by means) through.*
Per- *very much.*
Penes, *in the power of, in your poſſeſſion.*
Pone, *behind, after.*
Poſt, *after, behind, afterward.*
Poſterus, Adject. *following after.*
Poſteri, ſubſt. *Poſterity.*
Poſterior, *latter.*
Poſtremus, *laſt, hindmoſt.*
Poſtumus, *born after the Fathers death.*

Præ,

Parts Indeclinable.

Præ, *before*, (*in comparison*) *for*, i. e. *by reason of.*
Præter, *beside.*
Pro, *for*, *instead of*, *also forth in composition.*
Propter, *for*, i. e. *because of*, *by reason of*, (*as* ob) *also nigh.*
Re- *backward*, *again.*
Se- *aside*, *apart.*
Sine, *without* (privat.)
Sub, *under*, *also a little* (*in composition*)
Super, *upon*, *on*, *above*, *over.*
Supra, *above.*
Superus, *adject.*
Superi, *the Powers above.*
Superior, *higher*, *upper.*
Supremus, *highest*, *uppermost.*
Summus, *highest.*
Trans, *beyond*, *on the other side*, *athwart*, *across.*
Tenus, *nigh to*, *up to.*
Ultra, *beyond*, *further.*
Ulterior, *further.*
Ultimus, *furthermost*, *last.*
Ve- *much out of*, *much short of.*

Interjections.

AH, ah, *alas*, *fie.*
Au, *hush*, *not a word.*
Eja, *go to.*
Euge, *well done.*
Eheu, heu, hei, *alas.*
Ha, ha, he, *the noise in laughing.*
Hem, *ha*, *hum.*
Heus, eho, *ho*, *so ho*, (*when we call at distance*)
Hui, *whoop*, *hey day.*
Jo, *O* (*in grief*) *ho boys*, (*in joy and triumph.*)
Papæ, *O strange!*
Proh } *Oh! did*
Pro, } *you ever see the like?*
Vah, *'tis very much* (*in admiring*) *out upon it.*
Væ, *wo.*

Har-

Harmonicon, *a List of Latine and Englisſh words agreeing in ſound and ſignification.*

Declenſ. I.

Page 1.

Aula, *a* Hall, *a Court.*
Bacca, *a* Berry.
Barba, *a* Beard.
Beta, *the* Beet.
Bulla, *a* Bubble.
Capſa, *a Box, a* Caſe.
Cera, *Wax, hence* Cerecloth.
Charta, *paper, a* Chart, *a* Card.
Ciſta, *a* Cheſt.

Page 2.

Clava, *a* Club.
Criſta, *a comb of a bird, a* Creſt.
Cruſta, *the* Cruſt *of Ice, &c.*
Forma, *a ſhape,* Form.
Furca, *a* Fork.
Gleba, *a* Clod.
Gula, *the* Gullet, *throat.*
Herba, *an* Herb.
Hora, *an* Hour.
Ira, *anger,* Ire.
Lana, *wool, hence* Flanel.
Libella, *a Maſons* Level.
Lyra, *an Harp,* Lyre.
Malva, *the herb* Mallows.
Mappa, *a table-cloath, towel,* Napkin.
Maſſa, *a Lump,* Maſs.
Mola, *a* Mill.
Muſa, *a* Muſe, *a ſong.*

Page 3.

Palma, *the* Palm *of the hand, the* Palm-tree, *victory.*
Penna, *a Wing,* Pen.
Pinna, *the* Fin *of a Fiſh.*
Pica, *a* Pie, *a Mag-pie.*
Pila, *a* Ball.
Planta, *the ſole of the foot, a* Plant.
Pœna, *Puniſhment,* Penalty.
Porta, *a gate, a* Port.
Præda, *a* Prey.
Roſa, *a* Roſe.
Rota, *a wheel.*
rotula, *a little wheel, a* Rol.
Ruga, *a wrincle,* Ruck.
Scheda, *a* Sheet *of paper.*
Schola, *a* School.
Sera, *a* Saw.
Spiculum, *a dart, a* Spear.
Stella, *a* Star.
Terra, *the* Earth.

Page 4.

Tinca, *a* Tench.
Turba, *a multitude, a* Rout.
Turma, *a* Troop.
Vacca,

Substantives.

Vacca, *a* Cow, per Metathesin.
Vena, *a* Vein.
Vespa, *a* Wasp.
Via, *a* Way.
Ulna, *the arm, an* Ell.
Urna, *a pitcher, an* Urn.

Page 5.

Alapa, *a* Flap *o'th' Ear.*
Amita, *an* Aunt *(by the Fathers side.)*
Anchora, *an* Anchor.
Bestia, *a* Beast.
Camera, *an arched Roof, a* Chamber.
Fistula, *a pipe, a* Whistle.
Glarea, Gravel.
Gloria, Glory.
Lancea, *a* Lance.
Patina, *a* Platter.
Purpura, *the* Purple *(fish) the purple colour.*
Spongia, *a* Spunge.
Stilla, *a drop, a* Still.
Stipula, Stubble.

Page 6.

Tilia, *the* Tyle-tree.
Tunica, *a coat,* Tunik.
Vicia, *a* Vetch.
Viola, *a* Violet.
Upupa, *a* Hoop, *a Lapwing.*
Cerussa, *womens paint,* Cerule.
Corona, *a* Crown
Fringilla, *a* finch.
Lagena, *a* Flagon.
Locusta, *a* Locust, *a Grasshopper, a* Lobster.
Sagitta, *an arrow,* Shaft.
Tiara, *a* Turbant.
Urina, Urine.

Page 8.

Braccæ, Breeches.
Tricæ, Trifles.

Page 9.

Scurra, *an impudent* Scoffer.
Poeta, *a* Poet.
Dama, *a* Deer.

Declens. II.

Page 10.

AGnus, *a lamb,* hinc *to* Yean.
Armus, *the shoulder,* Arm.
Avunculus, *an* Uncle.
Campus, *a field,* hinc Camp, Champion. campestris.
Carrus, um, *a* Car, *a* Cart.
Cervus, *a* Hart, *as* Cor *the* Heart.
Chorus, *a* Quire.
Circulus, *a* Circle.
Circus, *a* Circle.

Clivus,

Substantives.

Clivus, *a side of an Hill*, a **Clifft.**
Corvus, *a* **Crow.**
Cygnus, *a* **Swan.**
Discus, *a* **Dish.**
Floccus, *a* **Flock** *of Wooll, or Snow*
Fumus, *Smoke*, **Fume.**

Page 11.

Graculus, *a* **Jackdaw.**
Griphus, *a* **Riddle.**
Hœdus, *a* **Kid.**
Hortus, *an* **Orchard.**
Limus, *Mud*, **Slime.**
Lupus, *a* **Wolf**, per Metathesin.
Modus, *a manner*, **Mode.**
modulus, *a* **Model.**
Mulus, *a* **Mule.**
Napus, *a Turnep*, **Navew.**
Nasus, *the* **Nose.**
Nervus, *a sinew*, **Nerve.**
Nidus, *a* **Nest.**
Nodus, *a* **Knot.**
Picus, *a Woodpecker.*
Polus, *the* **Pole** *of the Heavens.*
Porcus, *a hog*, hinc **Pork**, caro porcina.

Page 12.

Pugnus, *a* **Fist.**
Pullus, *the* **Foal** *of a Horse*, a **Pullet.**
Pupus, *a little* **Boy**, hinc *a* **Puppy**, *and* **Babe**, pupa, *a* **Baby.**
Pupula, & pupilla, *the* **Apple** *of the eye.*
Pupillus, *a Fatherless child*, a **Pupil.**
Rivus, *a* **River.**
Saccus, *a* **Sack.**
Sacculus, *a* **Satchel.**
Scrupulus, hinc *a* **Scruple**, *a doubt.*

Soccus, *a* **Sock.**
Sturnus, *a* **Stare.**
Tubus, *a Pipe*, a **Tube.**
Turdus, *a* **thrush.**
Ventus, *the* **wind.**
Vicus, *a street*, hinc **—wick**, **—wich**, *as* **Ipswich, Norwich.**
Villa, *a Farm*, hinc **Village.**
Aper, *a* **Boar.**
Cancer, *a Crab*, a **Cancer.**

Page 13.

Fiber, *a* **Beaver.**
Liber, *a Book.*
libellus, *a little book*, hinc **Libel.**

Page 15.

Angulus, *a corner*, *an* **Angle.**
Asinus, *an* **Ass.**
Balteus, *a* **Belt.**
Cacabus, *a* **Kettle.**
Culmus, *Stubble*, **Haum.**
Caseus, **Cheese.**
Cuniculus,

Substantives.

Cuniculus, *a* Coney.
Digitus, *a finger*, *a* Digit.
Dominus, *a Lord*, *a* Don, *(in Spain.)*
Domina, *a Lady*, *a* Dame.
Malleus, *a Hammer*, *a* Mallet.
Numerus, *a* Number.
Oculus, *an* Eye.

Page 16.

Populus, *a* People.
Radius, *a* Rod.
Terminus *an end*, *a* Term.
Titulus, *a* Title.
Vitulus, *a Bull*, *Calf*, hinc Veal.

Page 17.

Caminus, *a* Chimney.
Cucullus, *a hood*, *a* Cowl.
Cuculus, *a* Cuckow.
Lacertus, *an eft*, *an Evet*, *a* Lizard.
Paxillus, *a Pin*, *a* Peg.
Palus, *a Stake*, *a* Pale.
Triumphus, *a* Triumph.

Page 18.

Alnus, *an* Alder.
Buxus, *a* Box-tree.
Cedrus, *a* Cedar.
Fagus *a* Beech-tree.
Vannus, *a* Fan.
Ulmus, *a* Elm.
Platanus, *a* Plane tree.
Populus, *a* Poplar.
Cupreſſus, *a* Cypreſs.
Cryſtallus, Cryſtal.
Vulgus, *the common people*, *the* Folk.
Ævum, Age.
Aſtrum, *a* Star.
Aurum, *Gold*, Oze.
Damnum, *Loſs*, Dammage.

Page 19.

Linum, *flax*, Linnen.
Membrum, *a Limb*, Member.
Muſtum, Muſt.
Nitrum, Nitre.
Ovum, *an* Egg.
Piſum, Peaſe.
Plumbum, *Lead*, hinc *a* plumbline.
Probrum, *a* Reproach.
Sceptrum, *a* Scepter.
Scortum *an Harlot*, Whore.
Sebum, *tallow*, Sewet.
Signum, *a* Sign.
Sigillum, *a* Seal.
Solum, Soil, *ground.*
Stannum, Tin.
Templum, *a* Temple.
Verbum, *a* word.

Vinum,

Subſtantives.

Vinum, **Wine.**

Page 20.

Citrum, **Citron.**
Cornum, *a* **Cor-nel.**
Morum, *a* **Mul-bery.**
Pomum, *an Ap-ple*, hinc **Pome-water**,
Prunum, *a plumb*, *a* **Prune.**
Pyrum, *a* **Pear.**
Sorbum, **Sorbes**
Ceraſum, *a* **Cher-ry.**
Balneum, *a* **Bath.**
Baſium, *a* **Buſs**, *a kiſs.*
Brachium, *an arm*, hinc *a* **branch.**
Corium, *leather*, hinc *a* **Cor-iar.**
Folium, *a* **Leaf**, per metatheſin
Labium, *the* **Lip.**
Lilium, *a* **lilly.**
Oleum, **Oyl.**
Oſtreum, *an* **oyſ-ter.**
Pretium, *a* **price.**
Spatium, **ſpace.**

Page. 21.

Metallum, **Me-tal.**
Palatum, *the* **pa-late.**

Declenſ. III.

Page 23.

Pater, *a* **Father.**
Frater, *a* **Bro-ther.**
Axis, *an* **axel-tree.**
Caulis, *a ſtalk*, cauliculus, *a little ſtalk*, *a little* **Cole-wort.**
Faſcis, *a* **Fagot.**
Follis, *a pair of* **Bellowes.**
Menſis, *a* **Month.**
Orbis, *an* **Orb.**
Piſcis, *a* **Fiſh.**
Poſtis, *a* **Poſt.**
Vermis, *a* **worm.**
Mater, *a* **Mother.**
Crates, *a* **Grate**, *an hurdle.*
Fames, *Hunger*, **Famine.**

Page 24.

Martes, *a* **Mar-ten.**
Vepres, *a* **briar.**
Fides, *a lute*, *a* **Fiddle.**
Apis, *a* **Bee.**
Auris, *an* **Ear.**
Canabis, *Hemp*, **Canvas.**
Ovis, *a Sheep*, *an* **Ewe.**
Pellis, *a Skin*, *a* **Fell.**
Peſtis, *the* **Peſt**, *the* **Peſtilence** *the Plague.*
Puppis, *the ſtern*, *the* **Poop** *of the Ship.*
Turris, *a* **tower.**
Vallis, *a* **Vale**, **Valley.**
Veſtis, *a garment*, *a* **veſture.**

Page 25.

Trabs, *a beam*, **Timber.**

Pix,

Substantives.

Pix, **Pitch.**
Crux, *a* **Cross.**
Nux, *a* **Nut.**
Calx, *Lime*, **Chalk.**
Falx, *a Sickle*, hinc **Fauchion**, ensis falcatus.
Laus, *Praise*, **Laud.**
Fraus, *Deceit*, **Fraud.**
Dos, *a* **Dower.**
Ars, **Art.**
Pars, *a* **Part.**
Cornix, *a* **crow**, *a Raven.*
Radix, *a* **Root.**
radicula, *a* **Radish.**
Palus, *a* **Pool.**
Quies, **Quietness.**
Pes, pedis *a* **Foot.**
Sal, **Salt.**
Sol, *the* **Sun.**
Ren, renes, *the* **Reins.**
Splen, *the* **spleen.**

Page. 26.

Mas, *the* **Male.**
Dens, *a tooth*, *a* **Dent.**
Mons, *a* **Mountain.**
Gigas, *a* **Giant.**
Adamas, *an* **Adamant**, **Diamant.**
Elephas, *an* **Elephant.**
Magnes, *a Loadstone*, *a* **Magnet.**
Tapes, **tapestry**, hinc **tape.**
Buteo, *a* **buzard.**
Calo, *a* **clog.**
Capo, *a* **capon.**
Carbo, *a Coal*, carbunculus, *a* **Carbuncle.**
Carpio, *a* **Carp.**
Draco, *a* **dragon.**
Fullo, *a* **fuller.**
Leo, *a* **Lion.**
Melo, *a* **Melon.**
Nebulo, *a* **knave.**
Pavo, *a* **peacock.**
Pepo, *a* **Pumpion.**
Sapo, **Sope.**

Page 27.

Cruor, *Blood*, **Gore.**
Honor, **Honour.**
Odor, **Odour.**
Vapor, *a* **vapour.**
Nepos, *a* **nephew**
Cimex, *a* **chink.**
Pulex, *a* **flea.**
Calix, *a* **chalice.**
Aer, **air.**
Æther, *the skie*, **weather.**
Anser, *a goose*, **gander.**
Passer, *a* **sparrow**
Later, *a brick*, **slate.**
Castor, *a beaver*, hinc *a* demi-castor.
Turtur, *a* **turtle.**
Furfur, *bran*, **scurf.**
Lepus, oris, *a hare*, *a* **leveret.**
Gurges, *a* **gulf.**
Stipes, *a* **stock**, **stump.**

Page 28.

Paries, *a wall*, hinc **parget.**
Arbor, *a tree*, hinc **arbour.**
Silex, *a* **flint.**
Filex, **fern.**
Larix, *the* **larch-tree.**

Cæpe,

Substantives.

Cæpe, *an onion.*
cepula, *a* **chibol.**
Rete, *a net*, reticulum, *a* **racket.**
Cor, cordis, *the* **heart.**
Far, **bread.**
Æs, æris, *brass*, hinc **iron.**

Page 29.

Vas, *a* **vessel.**
Gluten, **glew.**
Alumen, **alume.**
Nectar, **nectar.**
Uber, *an* **udder.**
Gingiber, **ginger**
Piper, **pepper.**
Cicer, *a* **cichpease.**
Murmur, *a* **murmur.**
Acus, **chaff.**

Page 30.

Caput, *the head*, **chief**, **chapter.**
Anguis, *a* **snake.**
Juvenis, *a yong man*, junior, **junior.**
Senex, *an old man*, senior, **seniory.**
Bos, bovis, *a* **beever.**
Sus, *a* **sow.**
Hostis, *an* **host**, *(to entertain.)*
Cinis, cineris, *ashes*, **cinders.**
Pulvis, **powder.**
Vis, **violence.**

Declens. IV.

Page 38.

Æstus, **heat.**
Portus, *a haven*, *a* **port.**
Ritus, *a custom*, *a* **rite.**
Idus, *the* **Ides.**
Porticus, *a gallery*, *a* **porch.**
Cornu, *a* **horn.**
Genu, *a* **knee.**
Veru, *a* **broach.**

Page 39.

Lacus, *a* **lake.**
Laurus, *a* **laurel.**
Ficus, *a* **fig.**
Pinus, *a* **pine***tree.*

Declens. V.

Page 41.

Acies, *an* **edge.**
Res, *a thing*, hinc **real.**
Dies, **day.**

Adjectives.

Page 42.

Æquus, **equal even.**
Amplus, *large* **ample.**
Barbarus, **barbarous.**
Brutus, *senceless*, **brutish.**
Castus, **chast.**
Cavus, *hollow*, cavum, i, *a* **cave.**
Clarus, *bright*, **clear.**
Crassus, **gross**, *thick.*

Crispus,

Adjectives.

Criſpus, *cucled*, hinc criſping-*irons.*
Curtus, ſhort.

Page 43.

Curvus, crooked.
Dignus, *worthy*, hinc daintie.
Dirus, *curſed*, dire.
Firmus, firm, *ſure*
Fœdus, foul.
Frivolus, *trifling*, frivolous.
Gratus, *welcome*, grateful.
Hirſutus, hairy.
Largus, large.
Laſcivus, *wanton*, laſcivious.
Laxus, looſe.
Longus, long.
Magnus, *great*, main.
Major, *greater*, major.
Medius, middle.

Page 44.

Merus, meer.
Mutus, *dumb*, mute.
Novus, new.
Nudus, naked.
Paucus, few.
Pius, *godly*, pious.
Planus plain.
Pravus, *unrighteous*, depraved.
Pronus, *bending forward*, prone
Purus, pure.
Rarus, *thin*, rare.
Raucus, hoarſe.
Rutilus, ruddy.
Salvus, ſafe.
Sanus, ſound (*in body or wits*)
Serenus, *clear*, ſerene.
Severus, ſevere, ſower.

Page 45.

Singulus, *ſeveral*, ſingle.
Situs, ſituate.
Spurcus, *baſe begotten, baſtard*, ſpurious.
Strenuus, ſtrong.
Tardus, *ſlow*, tardy.
Truncus, *cut ſhort* truncus, *a log, a trunk, a trough*
Varius, *divers*, various.
Vaſtus, *huge*, vaſt.
Verus, *true*, very. veritas, *truth*, verity.
Uncus, *crooked*, uncus, ſubſt. *a* hook.
Altus, *high*, hinc haughty, & per Metatheſin tall.
Sacer, *holy*, ſacred.
Dexter, *on the right hand*, dexterous.
Proſper, *fortunate*, proſperous.
Tener, tender.

Page 47.

Unus, one.
Solus, *only*, ſole.
Alter, other.
Uter, whether *of the two.*
Neuter, neither *of the two.*
Hic, this.
Qui, *which*, quod, what.
Quis, quid, *what*, whit.

Is,

Adjectives.

Is, id, *that*, it.
Duo, two, *twain.*

Page 52.

Brevis, *ſhort*, brief.
Grandis, *great*, grand.
Gravis, *heavy*, *grievous*, grave
Lævis, *ſmooth*, fleek.
Levis, light (*in weight.*)
Mitis, mild.
Rudis, rude.
Sterilis, *barren*, ſteril.
Suavis, ſweet.
Tenuis, thin.
Acris, eager.

Page 53.

Par, *equal*, hinc *a* pair, *a* Peer
Recens, freſh.
Pauper, poor.
Tres, tria, three.
Mille, *a thouſand*, hinc *a* million.
Quatuor, *four*, hinc ſquare.
Quinque, *five*, cinq.
Sex, ſix.
Septem, *ſeven*, hinc September.
Octo, *eight*, October.
Novem, *nine*, November.
Decem, *ten*, December.

Page 54.

Triginta, thirty.
Sexaginta, ſixty.
Septuaginta, ſeventy.
Octoginta, eighty.
Nonaginta, ninety.

Pronouns.

Page 56.

Ego, I.
Me, me.
Tu, thou, you.
Te, thee.
Vos, you.

Verbs.

Page 57.

Amo, *to love*, hinc amabilis, aimable.
Aro, *to plow*, arabilis, arable.
Beo, *to* bleſs.
Celo, *to* conceal, *to hide.*
Creo, *to beget*, create.
Foro, *to* bore.
Guberno, *to* govern.
Guſto, *to taſte*, hinc guſtus, *a taſt*, *a* guſt.
Ligo, *to bind*, hinc oblige, & league.

Page 58.

Muto, *to change*, mutabilis, mutable.
Narro,

Verbs.

Narro, *to tell*, hinc **narrative.**
Nego, *to* **deny.**
Nuncio, *to tell*, hinc **pronounce.**
Orno, *to* **adorn.**
Palpo, *to feel with the hand*, hinc **palpable.**
Paro, *to* **prepare.**
Porto, *to carry*, hinc *a* **porter.**

Page 60.

Servo, *to keep*, **preserve.**
Strangulo, *to* **strangle.**
Taxo, *to* **tax.**
Tolero, *to* **tolerate**, *endure.*
Voco, *to call*, hinc **provoke.**
Poto, *to drink*, *to* **tope**, per Metathesin.
Domo, *to* **tame.**
Plico, *to fold*, **plait, plat.**

Page 70.

Censeo, *to judge*, **censure, cess** *or rate.*
Doceo, *to teach*, hinc doctor, *a teacher, a* **doctor.**
Habeo, *to* **have**, habito, *to* **inhabite.**
Misceo, *to* **mix.**
Moneo, *to* **admonish.**
Teneo, *to inhabit*, tenens, *holding, inhabiting*, **tenant.**
Terreo, *to* **terrifie.**
Timeo, *to fear, to be* **timerous.**
Torreo, *to parch*, tostus, **tosted.**

Page 71.

Video, *to see*, hinc *to* **vie.**
Visito, *to* **visit.**
Moveo, *to* **move.**
Voveo, *to* **vow.**
Jubeo, *to command, the Jugales word* **Jubeo.**
Rideo, *to laugh*, **deride.**
Suadeo, *to* **perswade.**

Page 72.

Urgeo, *to* **urge.**
Torqueo, *to throw* **torture, torment.**
Sorbeo, *to* **soop** *up.*
Mulgeo, *to* **milk.**

Page 80.

Scabo, *to scratch*, hinc scabies, *the* **scab.**
Bibo, *to drink*, *to* **bib.**
Edo, *to* **eat.**
Verro, *to* **brush.**
Verto, *to turn*, **convert.**

Page 81.

Versor, *to* **converse.**
Solvo, *to loosen*, **dissolve.**
Spuo, *to* **spit.**

Suo,

Verbs.

Suo, *to* **ſow.**
Arguo, *to prove,* **argue.**
Polluo, *to* **pollute.**
Ago, *to* **act.**

Page 82.

Capio, *to take* hinc **keep.**
Frango, *to* **break.**
Vinco, *to* **vanquiſh,** *to overcome.*
Rumpo, rupi, *to* **burſt.**
Siſto, *to* **ſtay,** *to make to* **ſtand.**

Page 87.

Cædo, *to* **cut.**
Fallo, *to deceive,* hinc **fail, fall.**
falſus, **falſe.**
Coquo, *to boile,* **cook.**
Dico, *to tell,* dicto, *to* **dictate.**
Duco, *to lead, to* **produce.**
Rego, *to rule,* rectus, **right.**
Figo, *to faſten, to* **fix.**
Fligo, *to daſh, againſt,* hinc **afflict.**
Frigo, *to* **fry.**
Sugo, *to* **ſuck.**

Page 88.

Ango, *to vex,* hinc **anguiſh.**
Plango, *to lament,* **complain.**
Fingo, *to faſhion,* **feign.**
Lingo, *to* **lick.**
Pingo, *to* **paint.**
Stringo, *to* **ſtrain,** *bind,* ſtrictus, **ſtrict.**
Ungo, *to* **anoint.**
Jungo, *to* **joyn.**
Pungo, *to prick,* punctum, *a* **point.**
Traho, *to* **draw.**
tracto, *to* **treat.**

Page 89.

Vexo, *to* **vex.**
Necto, *to* **knit.**
Flecto, *to bend, to* **inflict.**
Specio, *to behold,* **reſpect.**

Page 105.

Nutrio, *to* **nouriſh.**
Pavio, *to* **pave.**
Polio, *to* **poliſh.**
Scio, *to know,* hinc **ſcience, conſcience.**
Sitio, *to* **thirſt.**
Sopio, *to lay a* **ſleep.**

Page 106.

Sentio, *to perceive,* hinc ſenſus, **ſenſe.**
Sancio, *to eſtabliſh,* ſanctus, *eſtabliſhed, holy,* hinc **Saint.**

Page 113.

Balo, *to* **bleat.**
Blatero, *to* **babble, blab.**
Caco, *to* **cack.**
Clamo, *to cry out,* **claim, proclaim.**
Coaxo, *to* **croke.**
Duro, *to* **endure.**
Ejulo, *to* **yell.**

Erro,

Verbs.

Erro, *to* err.
Feſtino, *to* haſten.
Flagro, *to* blaze.
Flo, *to* blow.
Fragro, *to ſmell ſweetly:* fragrans, fragrant.
Halo, *to breath,* hinc exhale.
Hio, *to* pawn.
Juro, *to ſwear,* hinc *the* Jury jurati.

Page 114.

Pecco, *to ſin,* peccans, peccant, *ſinning.*
Screo, *to* reach *in ſpitting.*
Sudo, *to* ſweat.
Titubo, *to* ſtutter.
Vaco, *to be at leiſure:* vacans vacant, *empty.*
Vapulo, *to be beaten,* flapt.
Ululo, *to* howl.
Volo, as, *to* fly.
Crepo, *to* creach.
Cubo, *to* couch.
Mico, *to* twinkle.
Sono, *to* ſound.
Tono, *to* thunder.
Sto, *to* ſtand.

Page 115.

Calleo, *to have* skill *in a matter.*
Flacceo, *to* flag.
Horreo, *to be* rough.
Langueo, *to* languiſh.

Page 116.

Lateo, *to* lurk.
Madeo, *to be* moiſt.
Muceo, *to be* muſty, mouldy.
Niteo, *to be* neat, *clean, to ſhine.*
Noceo, *to hurt,* hinc Innocent
Palleo, *to be* pale.

Page 117.

Placeo, *to* pleaſe, placitum, *a* plea.
Ranceo, *to grow* rank.
Rubeo, *to be* red, ruber, *red,* ruddy.
Sileo, *to be* ſilent.
Splendeo, *to ſhine,* ſplendidus, ſplendid, *brave*
Squalleo, *to be naſty,* ſlovenly.
Studeo, *to* ſtudy.
Stupeo, *to be azed, in a* dump.

Page 118.

Valeo, *to be* well, *to be able, to* prevail.
Sedeo, *to* ſit.
Caveo, *to take heed,* hinc caveat, caution: cautus, cautelous.
Niveo, *to* wink.
Ferveo, *to be hot,* fervens, fervent.

Page 119.

Ardeo, *to be on fire,*

Verbs.

fire, ardens, **ardent.**
Luceo, *to give* **light.**
Audeo, *to* **dare.**
Gaudeo, *to be* **glad.**
Liveo, *to be* **blew.**
Uveo, *to be* **wet.**

Page 120.

Nuo, *to* **nod.**
Ruo, *to* **rush.**
Sternuo, *to* **sneez.**
Repo, Serpo, *to* **creep**
Cedo, *to* **yield.**
ceſſo, *to* **ceaſe.**
Fluo, *to* **flow.**

Page 121.

Fluito, *to* **float.**
Ningo, *to* **snow.**
Ringo, *to* **grin,** per Metathesin.
Creſco, *to grow,* **increaſe.**
Cumbo, cubi, *to* **couch.**
Tremo, *to* **tremble.**
Sterto, *to* **snoze.**
Volo, *to* **will.**
Sapio, *to* **ſavour,** *reliſh.*
Cado, *to fall, to* **decay.**
Parco, *to* **ſpare.**
Curro, *to run,* **hurry.**

Page 122.

Furo, *to rage, to be in a* **fury.**
Fido, *to truſt,* **confide.**

Page 127.

Dormio, *to ſleep,* hinc *a* **dream.**
Glocio, *to* **cluck** *like a hen.*
Grunnio, *to* **grunt.**
Hinnio, *to* **neigh,** *as an horſe.*
Tinnio, *to* **tingle.**
Mutio, *to* **mutter.**
Rugio, *to* **roar.**
Pipio, *to* **peep** *like a chiken.*

Page 128.

Hortor, *to* **exhort.**
Imitor, *to* **imitate.**
Lamentor, *to* **lament.**
Meditor, *to* **meditate.**
Miror, *to wonder,* **admire.**
Scrutor, *to* **ſearch.**
Fateor, *to* **confeſs.**

Page 129.

Medeor, *to heal,* hinc **remedy, medicine.**
Vereor, *to* **fear.**
Patior, *to ſuffer, to be* **patient.**
Utor, *to* **uſe.**
Apiſcor, *to get,* aptus, *fit,* **apt.**
Metior, *to* **meaſure.**

Page 130.

Vagor, *to wonder,* hinc **vagabond.**
Labor, *to* **ſlip.**
Queror, *to complain, to* **chirp.**
Orior, oriri, *to* **ariſe.**

Page

Adverbs, Conjunctions, Interjections.

Page. 131.

Odi, *to hate*, hinc **odious**, *hatefull.*
Memini, *to* **remember.**
Aio, *to* **say.**
Decet, *it becometh*, decens, **decent.**
Libet, *it* **listeth.**
Lubet, *it* **lusteth.**
Pudet, *it shameth*, pudens, *shamefac'd* hinc **impudent.**
Tædet, *it is* **tedious.**

Adverbs.

Page 134.

HEri, **yesterday.**
Inde, *from* **thence.**
Unde, *from* **whence.**
Intus, **within.**
Ita, *so*, **yea.**
Quando, **when.**
Tunc, **then.**
Sic, **so.**
Ubi, **where.**

Conjunctions.

AUt, **or.**
Item, *also*, hinc *an* **Item.**

Page 135.

Non, **not.**
Si, **if.**
In, **in.**
In, **un-**

Page 136.

Præ, **before.**
Pro, **for.**
Super, **upon.**
Superior, **superior, upper,** Supremus, **supream.**
Ultra, **further,** ulterior, **outer,** ultimus, **utmost.**

Interjections.

AH, **ah.**
Eheu, **beighho.**
Hei, **ay me.**
Hem, **ha.**
Heus, **ho.**
Hui, **whoop.**
Io, **ho** *boys.*
Vah, **fy, foh.**
Væ, **wo.**

MAY 15 1911

FINIS.

Books ſold by Obadiah Blagrave *at the* Bear *in St.* Pauls Church-yard, *viz.*

DR. *Gell* on the New Teſtament, in *folio.*

Philips Engliſh Dictionary, explaining all hard Engliſh words, *in folio.*

Smiths Chriſtian Religions Appeal againſt the Scepticks of this age, in *folio.*

Parthamiſſa a Romance, in *Folio.*

Pharamond all twelve Parts, in *Folio.*

Saunders Phyſiognomy and Chiromancy Metopoſcopy explaining the Moles of the Body of Dreams, &c. in *Folio.*

Bloom's Brittania being a large Diſcription of *England* with Maps of the Country.

Selden's Mare Clauſum concerning the Right and Dominion of the Sea, in *Folio.*

Cocker's large Copy Book, in *Folio.*

Stapleton's Tranſlation of *Juvenal*, in *Folio.*

William's perfect Stateſman, in *Folio.*

A Satyr againſt *Hypocrites*, in *Quarto.*

Compleat Clark and Scrivener's Guide, in *Quarto.*

Elton on the Lords Prayer and ten Commandments.

Treatiſe of Taxes and Contribution.

Hunts Abecedarium Scholaſticum or the Grammer Scholers Flower-Garden, in *Octavo.*

The Engliſh Orator or Rhetorical diſcants upon ſome notable Theams both Hiſtorical and Philoſophycal.

Gadburie's Ephemenides for twenty years yet to come and unexpired.

The Queens Cloſet opened in rare receipts in Phyſick and Preſerving and Canding and Cookery.

Blagrave's Aſtrological Practice in Phyſick.

Blagrave's Suppliment to *Nich. Culpeper's* Engliſh Phyſitian.

Culpeper's

Culpeper's laſt Legacy to his Wife being his choice Secrets in Phyſick.

Culpeper's School of Phyſick.

May's accompliſht Cook.

Ethica Chriſtiana, or the School of Wiſdom being the grounds of Moral Philoſophy, which comply with the Chriſtian Religion.

Tully's ſelect Epiſtles for the uſe of Schools.

Courſe of Catechiſing being the Marrow of all expoſition on the Church Catechiſm.

Quarle's *Fons lacrymarum* or a fountain of tears, ſetting forth *Englands* Complaint *Jeremiah*'s Lamentations with divine Meditations.

Gerania, a New diſcovery of a little ſort of People called *Pygmies*.

Goodwin of the Holy Sacrament.

A new Survey of the *Turkiſh* Empire, Hiſtory and Government.

Loveday's Letters domeſtick and forreign, in 8*vo*.

Smith's Tranſlation of King *David*'s Pſalms into Meeter.

Cleaveland's Poems and Orations.

Leigh's Deſcription of *England*, the Counties and Shires.

Virgil Traveſti being a new Paraphraſe in Burleſque Verſe.

St. *Clement*'s Epiſtles tranſlated from Greek with Annotations.

St. *Foine* improved.

The Woman is as good as the Man, or the Equality of both Sexes.

All the *Scotch* Provebs collected together, in 12°